DATE: 13 May 2017

**SUBJECT**: Avenues of Honour / Memorial Avenues / Lone Pines lists

From: Stuart Read

An updated list, sorted by states is attached. **Bold entries /text are new**: there is the first record of a Northern Territory war memorial planting, in Alice Springs, additional avenues in NSW, SA & Victoria, a considerable increase in number of honour avenues, particularly in South Australia (some 71 additions, c/o Christine Garnaut *et al*'s 2016 paper, AOH website's map and some googling). Various websites have helped confirm the survival, or replanting and revival of a number of avenues in Tasmania and Victoria, some 20 or so in each state. Thanks to the Centenary of Anzac in 2015) almost double the number of lone pines. In an ANZAC spirit, I have spliced New Zealand records into the Australian ones, i.e. created a (general or core text) section on New Zealand and this grows, slowly. This includes the existing list of Lone Pines, and adds more avenues which came to light, thanks to garden historian extraordinaire, (AGHS member) John Adam.

Numbers of avenues overall are rising. **5** Boer War memorial avenues (other Boer War Memorial settings or plantings include single or group plantings but not avenues – so far 2 in Qld., 1 in Tas. and 1 in Vic.); **351** Honour Avenues; **64** Memorial Avenues; **75** WW2 or later war commemorative avenues; **81** Notable avenues and **78** Lone Pines (another 11 are in New Zealand). Some 'correction' is occurring where avenues that were not war memorials are being clarified – for instance there is movement in the Boer War Memorials area – several plantings of single or groups of trees exist – but few avenues. This distinction is drawn in each state's entry.

After advocacy from the National Trust (Vic.) to save remnants of East Bendigo's 6/1916 Anzac Avenue, an interesting Heritage Victoria report noted a pattern of numerous state-wide school Arbor Day Anzac plantings that year (predating Eurack's - hitherto thought to be Victoria's oldest). The Victorian Planning Tribunal (VCAT) over-ruled Bendigo Council's approval of a subdivision of East Bendigo School and removal of 5 trees, giving a temporary reprieve to this overlooked Honour Avenue. Only to have the owner remove the trees which VCAT found had no heritage protection! Perhaps local lobbying will result in this forgotten avenue's replanting? See <a href="https://www.bendigoadvertiser.com.au/story/4084006/bendigo-east-avenue-of-honour-trees-cut-down/">www.bendigoadvertiser.com.au/story/4084006/bendigo-east-avenue-of-honour-trees-cut-down/</a>

and <a href="www.bendigoadvertiser.com.au/story/4068360/avenue-of-honour-saved-after-subdivision-ruled-out/?cs=4060">www.bendigoadvertiser.com.au/story/4068360/avenue-of-honour-saved-after-subdivision-ruled-out/?cs=4060</a>. Interesting issues arose in Heritage Victoria's and VCAT's deliberations, debating if gaps and 'holey' avenues, or ones seemingly forgotten or abandoned, should be (or stay) heritage-listed. Planner Annabel Neylon of Context P/L canvassed Victorian heritage advisers on when do avenues lose their significance? Is it justified when:

- All original fabric (trees, original fencing, name plaques etc.) has been lost?
- The community no longer identifies the place as an Avenue of Honour, or its identity has been compromised over time, leading to a significant reduction in its social value?
- It is still recognised as an Avenue of Honour, but all fabric has been replaced?

  Does lack of integrity or difficult-to-demonstrate current social value matter enough to list/retain listings of neglected avenues? She also notes that Victorian Planning Practice Note PPN007 on protecting vegetation in urban areas is currently under review. Fertile ground for these issues.

Perhaps lack of community awareness or engagement in planning decisions is the real issue. A national upsurge in interest in avenues' replanting, replaquing, creation of new or replacement ones has ensued over 2015's Centenary of Anzac. A number of Anzac Avenues survive in Victoria, others may or may not. 18 new Honour/Anzac Avenues have been added for Victoria. Others require more

research to see if they do in fact, or some form, survive. Despite 'knock back' from state-listing, local listing of East Ballarat's avenue, or any other un-listed avenue, is well worth pursuing/advocating.

Another **good** development are recent Gallipoli oak plantings, so far only in Victoria, to re-ignite an Anzac legacy started by serving or returning soldiers and their families from the 1910s and restarting in Victorian schools in 2015's centenary of Anzac. This has potential to 'go national' in time, too.

Sad news from NSW: Anzac Avenue in Sydney's Moore Park (no less!) and Allison Road, Randwick have and are losing (reports vary – some say up to 200) magnificent c.1910s Moreton Bay and other (Port Jackson, Hill's) figs to make room for a light rail corridor (which could easily have been moved east with some canopy pruning but needing no such removals. Just as traffic lanes could have been replaced by light rail ones. Despite ongoing protests, the trees are going and large gaps exist. Despite promises of many replantings to come, this is shallow recompense to one of Sydney's great avenues of trees and processional ways. It is ironic that this started in the year after 2015's plethora of Anzac centenary celebrations/re-awakening!

The following is in a word.doc format, so branches are free to edit/add/use it.

Treenet\* launched their Avenues of Honour (1915-2015) Research Pilot Project. Stage 1 built on their database with additional info, for which appeals to the public were made. The aim is a comprehensive national database of all known avenues and people associated, using digital recording, blogs to involve people. See <a href="https://www.avenuesofhonour.org">www.avenuesofhonour.org</a>. Treenet's research papers (including Sarah Cockerell's 2006 PhD and conference papers (online) all underpin this project. Treenet conference proceedings are online and commended.

This complements AGHS's avenues work. AGHS has asked Treenet to add a website link to our project so interested people can find both them and us. Treenet has agreed to do this.

Recent developments point up good models worth promoting elsewhere /to other bodies:

- 1) Michael Taffe (who spoke on avenues at the Ballarat AGHS conference) ran a story 'Anniversary Keeping Memory Green' in the July 2015 edition of the UK 'Historic Gardens Review' on avenues, spliced liberally with quotes from myself and others. This is good international publicity (with luscious Victorian photos by member Sarah Wood)S;
- 2) Vic's Boer War Memorial Avenue at Horsham lacks heritage listing and the Victorian Branch, and National Trust (Victoria) are working towards a Significant Tree Register nomination (regional significance) and better management (replanting gaps);
- 3) NSW's 1936 Tamworth King George V Memorial Avenue of Oaks (NSW State Heritage Register-listed in 2014 after some years' campaigning). Tamworth Regional Council has (with Conybeare Morrison P/L) prepared both a Conservation Management Plan and a tree management plan, most welcome news! The plan includes staged replacement planting and better management to prolong the avenue's health and lifespan.
- 4) After 10 years of replanting c/o leadership from Adrian Howard, Hobart's *Soldiers Memorial Avenue* is complete, with 535 trees in 4 rows leading to the cenotaph, each plaqued & fenced.

I urge branches to use these lists for advocacy and partnerships seeking better recognition (e.g. local or state heritage listings), management (plans of management, pruning, re-plaquing, propagation & replanting missing / aging trees) of avenues...

NMC reps have had a draft template letter (to adapt to send to state/local authorities, RSL clubs, etc – if anyone wants a copy of this template I'm happy to send it to them – let me know. Over to you all.

# NMC members are encouraged to:

- a) Support up-loading this updated list onto the Society's website;
- b) check <u>www.avenuesofhonour.org</u> Treenet's project website;
- c) advocate for plans of management / practical re-planting; re-plaquing projects;
- d) consider branch actions and events to promote awareness of and involvement with avenues;
- e) advocate for better recognition, conservation and management, replanting and interpretation of avenues via branch newsletters, events, support and action. Branch letters to relevant authorities (local Councils), RSL clubs, etc.

My cross-checking reveals Treenet has generally (not counting WA) identified <u>many more</u> avenues than AGHS to date: namely: 69 in NSW (AGHS have found 83), 62 in Qld. (to AGHS's 34), 39 in SA (to AGHS's 16), 69 in Tas. (to AGHS's 63), 312 in Vic. (to AGHS's 111), 27 in WA (to AGHS's 40): in the ACT and WA AGHS is ahead). With community 'buy-in', more will surface. That is the point of putting lists online.

<sup>\*</sup>A Treenet survey (Treenet1) in 2006 found 567 known Avenues of Honour in Australia, (over half, an estimated 325, in Victoria) most of which remain in some form, although some are depleted/in poor condition. These are typically on public land, managed by local Councils, some also having dedicated local management committees (RHSV, 2/2013). Many are under threat, from road widening, Council amalgamations, selling off of school and other lands, subdivision and closer settlement..

# Avenues of Honour, Memorial and other avenues, Lone Pines – around Australia and in New Zealand

# **Background:**

#### **Avenues of Honour:**

AGHS member Sarah Wood (who has toured a photographic exhibition of Victoria's avenues) notes 60,000 Australian servicemen and women did not return from World War 1. This was from a population then of just 3 million, leaving lasting scars. Avenues of Honour were a living way of remembering and honouring these lives and sacrifices. Australia vigorously embraced them. As just one tangent, in 1916 the Anzac troops' landing at Gallipoli, Turkey led the Victorian Department of Education to encourage all Victorian schools to use Arbor Day that year (and subsequent years, including after 1918) to plant native tree species such as gums and wattles to celebrate the Anzac landing. A number of these early plantings, some of which were avenues, others groves, groups, scattered and single trees, remain. More research is needed to confirm which survive.

Treenet, a not-for-profit organisation based in Adelaide launched 'The Avenues of Honour 1915-2015 Project' in 9/2004 as part of the 5<sup>th</sup> National Street Tree Symposium. It is a national initiative aiming to honour with a tree the memory of every individual who has made the supreme sacrifice on behalf of all Australians, by documenting, preserving and reinstating the original and establishing new Avenues of Honour by the 2015 Gallipoli Centenary.

Treenet <u>combines</u> under the name 'Avenues of Honour' Boer War memorial, WW1 and WW2 memorial avenues. This is a different to the approach AGHS has taken, distinguishing:

- a) Avenue of Honour = WW1;
- b) Memorial Avenue = WW2 (and sometimes subsequent wars);
- c) Other memorial avenue (other wars, e.g. Vietnam, Korea, Afghanistan, Iraq);
- d) WW2 and later memorial avenues / plantations / groves / trees; and
- e) Notable avenues not necessarily honour avenues or war memorials.

A survey (Treenet1) in 2006 found 567 known Avenues of Honour in Australia, (over half, an estimated 325, in Victoria) most of which remain in some form, although some are depleted/in poor condition. These are typically on public land, managed by local Councils, some having dedicated local management committees (RHSV, 2/2013). Of the 567, 2 are in the ACT, 67 in NSW, 52 in Qld., 38 in SA, 69 in Tasmania, 312 in Victoria and 27 in WA.

Cockerell (2006?) notes a national survey was sent to 533 councils and many RSL branches. At that time, some 80 avenues had been identified from replies, a return rate of c.30%. She added on TV in 2007 that 568 avenues were known to her and Treenet around Australia.

#### Distilling Treenet numbers by state or territory and adding AGHS results to date, we find:

ACT) AGHS have identified two ACT honour avenues to date.

NSW) Treenet 2 notes 15 in NSW; 2 pre-date 1921; 5 are later 1920s; 2 from 1994+; most relate to WW1; 2 include both World Wars; the most-recent commemorate all conflicts Australia has been involved in. 9 are known to be in good condition (including the two-oldest). 2 are now incomplete/in poor condition. AGHS has identified 39 NSW honour avenues to date;

Qld.) Treenet 2 notes 25 in Qld: two pre-1921; 3 1994+. One is lost and 10 complete. 5 for WW1, 8 for WW2, half of which are in good condition. Roma has one of the best maintained and researched. Plant & Parke (Treenet) cite a 2007 Brisbane City Council publication noting 24 avenues there. AGHS have identified 18 Qld. Honour avenues to date; Brouwer (2014) surveying Queensland 'landscape' heritage listings for AGHS has identified 16 additional Qld. Avenues and plantings. AGHS has identified 18 Qld. Honour avenues to date;

SA) Treenet 2 notes 1 Memorial Avenue in SA, 2 pre-1921 and a total of 16 state-wide. 7 are complete and in good condition; only 3 confirmed as commemorating WW1 and 2 for WW2. AGHS have identified 8 S.A. honour avenues to date.

Tas.) Treenet 2 notes 6 avenues, most for WW1. The national survey found 12. FOSMA/ Howard list 28 confirmed surviving (of 57 original WWI) Soldiers' Memorial Avenues. FOSMA2 notes at least 84 avenues and plantings of commemorative trees, adding that not all are avenues. Many mark town entrances, special parks, road junctions, church and school grounds and ovals. Some, like Carrick & Longford, are street trees through towns, not lining one street only. AGHS have identified 43 Tasmanian honour avenues to date (and a further 14 needing verification).

Vic.) Stroebel says 128 (<a href="www.ballarat.com">www.ballarat.com</a> confirms this, adding 'between1917-21'). A 1987 survey found 52 remain (<a href="www.ballarat.com">www.ballarat.com</a> says 58), many in poor condition. The 1987 Haddow survey identified 142 for WW1 and WW2 with 56 WW1 avenues remaining. The national survey found 92 Victorian avenues by 1921, 36 predating 1921; 21 are in reasonable condition, 2 post-date 1994 and several have been restored. 9 have been lost although two (Dartmoor, Lakes Entrance) had trees removed and made into statues. 55 are recognisable and most in good condition. 58 relate to WW1 and 7 to WW2. Victoria has Australia's two largest avenues, with Ballarat's comprising 3332 trees (of an original 3771) and the Calder Woodburn Memorial Highway at Shepparton comprising 2411. EIA noted elms were preferred for Avenues of Honour possibly due to their symbolic association with death (coffins were often made from elm wood). AGHS have identified 85 Victorian honour avenues to date.

WA) Treenet 2 notes only 2. This survey found 1 pre-1921 and 3 planted that year. In 1996 Richards found 8 for WW1. This survey found 14, 4 for WW1; one extended for WW2. 3 WW2 avenues remain to be dated and may've been post-1996. One was post-1994. 5 are complete, 3 in good condition. AGHS have identified 13 W.A. honour avenues to date: one (a triple avenue of NSW swamp mahoganies!) was driven along during the Society's 2014 conference tour in Albany.

## Memorial Avenues (WW2)

The Haddow 1987 survey identified 142 for WW1 and WW2 with 56 WW1 avenues remaining.

- ACT) The AGHS have found no ACT Memorial avenues to date
- NSW) Treenet 2 notes 15; most for WW1; 2 for both World Wars; the most-recent commemorate all conflicts Australia has been involved in. 9 are in good condition (including the two-oldest). 2 are now incomplete/in poor condition. The AGHS have found 14 NSW memorial avenues to date.
- Qld) Treenet 2 notes 25 in Qld. 8 relate to WW2, with half in good condition. The AGHS have found 3 Qld. Memorial avenues to date.
- SA) Treenet notes one in SA. This survey found a total of 16 SA-wide. 3 can commemorate WW1 and 2 relate to WW2. The AGHS have found 2 S.A. memorial avenues to date.
- Tas) Treenet 2 notes 6 in Tasmania; most relate to WW1. The national survey found 12. FOSMA confirm 4 surviving (of 11 original WW2 & general commemorative avenues. The AGHS have found **14** Tasmanian memorial avenues to date.
- Vic.) The national survey found 92 Victorian avenues by 1921. The AGHS have found **7** Victorian memorial avenues to date.
- WA) In WA this survey found 14 of which 4 commemorate WW2. 3 WW2 avenues remain to be dated and may have been planted post 1996. Only one has been planted since 1994. 5 are complete with 3 known to be in good

condition. WA has one of Australia's largest avenues at King's Park, Perth (c1100 trees). In 1996 Oline Richards found only 1 avenue commemorating WW2. The AGHS have found 11 W.A. memorial avenues to date.

# Lone pine and Gallipoli oak plantings

(Turkish red /Calabrian pine (*Pinus halepensis var.brutia*) (cf Aleppo pine (*P.halepensis var.halepensis*), stone pine (*P.pinea*) or other species.

The battle of Lone Pine on 6/8/1915 was one of the bloodiest of the Gallipoli campaign: over 2000 Australians, 2721 New Zealanders and 5-7000 Turks died. In all half a million Turkish, British, French and ANZAC soldiers lost their lives here in 1915. To this day the battles and the fallen are commemorated on ANZAC Day. There are numerous war memorials in Australia, New Zealand and Turkey, where Gallipoli itself has a most impressive cemetery, revered as a sacred shrine by the Turkish people as well as Antipodeans.

Wilcox & Spencer (2007, 3) note that *P.halepensis ssp. brutia* is native to the Gallipoli peninsula. The southern part of which is covered in forests of this pine and maquis scrub.

'Plateau 400' in Gallipoli was the scene of a major diversionary offensive launched by the  $\mathbf{1}^{\text{st}}$  Australian Infantry Division on 6/8/1915. The Turks had cut down all but one of the pines on the slopes, so the ridge became known as Lone Pine Ridge. In 3 days of fighting 10,000 men were lost. Seven Victoria Crosses were awarded.

Wilcox & Spencer (ibid, 3) explain that after World War 1 Sergeant Keith McDowell brought back a cone from the famous Gallipoli lone pine, from which four trees were later planted at war memorials in Victoria, in 1933-34. These are *Pinus brutia*. However most ANZAC pines planted in Australia and New Zealand to commemorate men lost in the Gallipoli campaign, and in particular the Lone Pine Ridge, are Aleppo pine (*P.halepensis*). This species does not grow naturally in Gallipoli, but is found near the Mediterranean coast, in Turkey, Syria, Israel, Greece, Croatia, Italy, France, Spain and North Africa.

The *P.halepensis* tree's origin may have been a cone collected by an Australian soldier from Turkish trenches off a tree branch, probably brought in from a woodlot or hedgerow planted on the Gallipoli peninsula. Pine logs and branches were used to shore up and cover Turkish trenches, these coming from various woodlots or hedgerows across the peninsula, or possibly brought in from Constantinople/Istanbul.

The Lone Pine Memorial is the principal Australian memorial on Gallipoli peninsula. It is built directly over the trenches wrested from the Turks at the Battle of Lone Pine, 6-9/8/1915, and takes its name from the pine tree that stood in this area on 25 April but which was soon shot to pieces. Even so its legacy lives on in Australia in various locations. As far as is known, two Australian soldiers souvenired pine cones from the ridge that found their way back to Australia. They were:

## NSW:

Lance Corporal Benjamin Smith (3<sup>rd</sup> Battalion) sent a cone home to his mother, Mrs McMullen at Inverell, NSW **to** commemorate his dead brother, Mark, killed in the Battle of Lone Pine. She kept it for 13 years until 1928 before planting the seeds. She grew two seedlings, one she presented to Inverell and the other to the Parks & Gardens section of the Department of the Interior in Canberra. The Inverell tree was planted in *Victoria Park*, but cut down in 8/2007 when deemed unsafe. A third-generation lone pine was planted in *Victoria Park* near the site of its predecessor. A first-generation lone pine (offspring from the Lone Pine in Gallipoli) was donated to the Inverell RSL Club by Allan Smith, son of Lance Corporal Benjamin Smith and planted in front of the Club on 5/12/2007 (Slessor, 2007). The Duke of Gloucester planted this second tree at the Australian War Memorial in Canberra on 24/10/1934. It is an Aleppo pine and today stands over 20m tall.

#### Victoria:

Sergeant Keith McDowell souvenired a cone from the original Lone Pine and on returning to Australia gave it to his aunt by marriage, Mrs Emma Gray of Grassmere near Warrnambool. Some 12 years later she planted seeds, four of which grew. One was planted in Wattle Park, Melbourne in 1933, another at Melbourne's Shrine of Remembrance, another (on 18/6/1933) at the Soldiers' Memorial Hall at The Sisters, near Terang, the fourth (on 23/1/1934) in Warrnambool Botanic Gardens.

In 1964 Legatee Tom Griffiths, President of Warrnambool Legacy, proposed raising seedlings in the jubilee year of Gallipoli from established trees throughout Australia in honour of those lost in 1915. Melbourne Legacy propagated and distributed seedlings. A number of cones were taken from the Melbourne Shrine of Remembrance's pine and raised (c.150) in the Forest Commission's nursery at Mt. Macedon.

On 14/9/1989 more seedlings were collected hoping to raise 1000 trees, Legacy working with the Victorian College of Agriculture and Horticulture in Richmond. Presentations are made to interested bodies by Legacy Clubs.

In 2014 about 60 cones were taken off the Warrnambool Lone pine to propagate further progeny. This tree's cones are under ongoing attack by corellas, says Warrnambool Botanic Gardens Director, John Sheely. Viable seed will be sent to Legacy in Melbourne to propagate in partnership with Burnley Horticultural College. WBG will keep some for its pinetum area (likely to be planted in 2015 to commemorate 100<sup>th</sup> anniversary year of Gallipoli, which already contains 2 lone pines propagated from the same tree (EH).

#### **Turkey:**

Seeds reputedly from the original Lone Pine were used to grow a pine in the grounds of the Lone Pine Cemetery at Gallipoli, which contains 1167 burials from all periods of the campaign. The pine itself has been referred to as an Aleppo pine (Wright, 2003) [The original lone pine was identified in 1987 as a stone pine (*P.pinea*) although further research reveals this to have been a relatively modern replanted tree – i.e. symbolic, cf the actual, in-situ 'lone pine' (Stephens, 2013, in press)] but is actually a stone pine (*P.pinea*), which is not native to Gallipoli but is widely planted around the Aegean region of Turkey. It was planted in the 1920s.

Numerous commemorative pine trees have been planted in Australia and New Zealand supposedly derived from pine cones brought back by soldiers from Gallipoli. These include Monterey pine (*Pinus radiata*), stone pine (*P.pinea*), Canary Island pine (*P.canariensis*), Aleppo pine and Turkish red pine.

In 1990 two trees were taken back to Gallipoli with war veterans who attended the memorial service marking the 75<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Battle of Lone Pine. Since the 1980s many trees have been grown by both seed and grafting from material collected off the Canberra Australian War Memorial Lone Pine. These have been disseminated to many organisations including RSL branches and clubs, schools and other interested parties.

Yarralumla Nursery, Canberra now propagates a number of seedlings from this tree's seed, which are generally available free to RSL branches, schools or organisations wanting them for ceremonial purposes. Seed is available on request.

# Avenues of Honour / Memorial Avenues/ Lone Pines/ Arbor Day plantings – Australia-wide, listed by respective state/ territory – and in New Zealand

Initial list by Stuart Read; additions from AGHS National Management Committee; many compiled from Treenet & diverse sources, listed at the end.

#### Introduction

The Boer War was the name given to the South African Wars of 1880-81 and 1899-1902 fought between the British and descendants of the Dutch settlers (Boers) in Southern Africa. The first conflict in which Australia and New Zealand were involved was the South African War of 1899-1902. As part of the British Empire, the Australian Colonies offered troops in 1899 and the first Mounted Australian units arrived in South Africa in December 1899. At least 12,000 Australians served in contingents raised by the six colonies or (from 1901) the new Australian Commonwealth. It is believed that at least 600 Australians died in the campaign, nearly half (265) being from Victoria (HHS). War memorials to those who served were erected in both Australia and New Zealand. A few of these included plantings, mostly of individual or pairs of trees. A very few were avenues.

However it was the Great War of 1914-1918, which affected the lives of so many people, that fostered an enormous community need to establish lasting memorials to all those who served their countries. This was most apparent in the young Commonwealth countries of Canada, Australia and New Zealand, where both monuments of stone and living memorials were patriotically supported by most citizens. Australia in fact has more war memorials than any other country. Architectural or sculptural memorials such as monumental buildings and arches were favoured at first. Some felt that utilitarian memorials, such as war veteran's homes or hospitals were more appropriate. Many believed that the utilitarian memorial was sacrilegious to the dead and so the idea of a living memorial gained favour. Planting trees was seen as a symbol of hope for the future but above all it was seen as something tangible which ordinary people could become personally involved with.

The idea of planting trees as war memorials appears to have originated in Great Britain in 1918 when the office of the King's Highway issued a pamphlet titled "Roads of Remembrance as War memorials". The two objectives of this program were to transform suitable existing highways "to the dignity of Roads of Remembrance adorned with trees" and to organise the building of highways "of exceptional dignity and beauty with open spaces at intervals as special memorials to the Great War". Interestingly the idea was taken up by Britain's former colonies but not by Britain itself.

In Canada, memorial avenues were planted in both cities and rural towns but, today, only one at Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, planted in 1922, survives intact and continues to be added to. In Australia, between 1917 to 1921, hundreds of avenues of honour were planted to commemorate those who served in the Great War. The first was in The Rock, Lockhart, NSW (1911) and in Eumundi in Queensland (1914). Others followed from 1916. The most famous avenue of honour was the one planted between 1917 and 1919, at Ballarat.

(Correy, Allen, 1994, in http://www.remembrancedriveway.org.au/history/default.asp)

In 1916 the Anzac troops' landing at Gallipoli, Turkey led the Victorian Department of Education to encourage all Victorian schools to use Arbor Day that year (and subsequent years, after 1918) to plant native tree species to

celebrate the Anzac landing. A number of these early plantings, some of which were avenues, others groves, groups, scattered and single trees, remain.ore research is needed to confirm which survive.

In 1919 a unique Anzac memorial was devised by the Methodist Young Peoples' department, with the cooperation of Joseph Henry Maiden, NSW Government Botanist. It was arranged to present every Methodist Sunday school in NSW with a tree for planting, to be known as 'The Victory Tree', to be planted in church grounds (school, parsonage, church) for annual ceremonies. By 8/1920 200 trees had been distributed to churches throughout NSW including Corowa and Oberon (McDonald McPhee P/L, Craig Burton, 1989).

In New Zealand, 'Anzac Avenue, Tree Planting Ceremony' was the headline in the NZ Herald [20 September, 1918, Page 6 Col 1] for the planting of commemorative trees by school children that many still grow on the green space on the corner of Waterloo Quadrant and intersection of Symonds and Anzac Avenue, Central Auckland City. A totara tree growing here looks very sick (December 2015). The Australian, New Zealand and European trees they planted took place in September 1918 supported by the City Council (Mayor was present) and Governor General (present). The Auckland Star also featured the first post WWI Arbor Day focused on the first WWI commemorative tree planting across Auckland (and New Zealand) about the 12th July 1915. At Titirangi Park 80 trees were planted and a planting took place at the 'Onehunga Public School'. [Auckland Star, 15 July, 1915.] Trees were given special WWI associated names (Adam, 2015).

## Lone pine and Gallipoli oak plantings

(Turkish red /Calabrian pine (*Pinus halepensis var.brutia*) (cf Aleppo pine (*P.halepensis var.halepensis*), stone pine (*P.pinea*) or other species Gallipoli oak (*Quercus coccifera ssp. calliprinos*).

The battle of Lone Pine on 6/8/1915 was one of the bloodiest of the Gallipoli campaign: over 2000 Australians, 2721 New Zealanders and 5-7000 Turks died. In all half a million Turkish, British, French and ANZAC soldiers lost their lives here in 1915. To this day the battles and the fallen are commemorated on ANZAC Day. There are numerous war memorials in Australia, New Zealand and Turkey, where Gallipoli itself has a most impressive cemetery, revered as a sacred shrine by the Turkish people as well as Antipodeans.

Wilcox & Spencer (2007, 3) note that *P.halepensis ssp. brutia* is native to the Gallipoli peninsula. The southern part of which is covered in forests of this pine and maquis scrub.

'Plateau 400' in Gallipoli was the scene of a major diversionary offensive launched by the 1<sup>st</sup> Australian Infantry Division on 6/8/1915. The Turks had cut down all but one of the pines on the slopes, so the ridge became known as Lone Pine Ridge. In 3 days of fighting 10,000 men were lost. Seven Victoria Crosses were awarded.

Wilcox & Spencer (ibid, 3) explain that after World War 1 Sergeant Keith McDowell brought back a cone from the famous Gallipoli lone pine, from which four trees were later planted at war memorials in Victoria, in 1933-34. These are *Pinus brutia*. However most ANZAC pines planted in Australia and New Zealand to commemorate men lost in the Gallipoli campaign, and in particular the Lone Pine Ridge, are Aleppo pine (*P.halepensis*). This species does not grow naturally in Gallipoli, but is found near the Mediterranean coast, in Turkey, Syria, Israel, Greece, Croatia, Italy, France, Spain and North Africa.

The *P.halepensis* tree's origin may have been a cone collected by an Australian soldier from Turkish trenches off a tree branch, probably brought in from a woodlot or hedgerow planted on the Gallipoli peninsula. Pine logs and branches were used to shore up and cover Turkish trenches, these coming from various woodlots or hedgerows across the peninsula, or possibly brought in from Constantinople/Istanbul.

The Lone Pine Memorial is the principal Australian memorial on Gallipoli peninsula. It is built directly over the trenches wrested from the Turks at the Battle of Lone Pine, 6-9/8/1915, and takes its name from the pine tree

that stood in this area on 25 April but which was soon shot to pieces. Even so its legacy lives on in Australia in various locations. As far as is known, two Australian soldiers souvenired pine cones from the ridge that found their way back to Australia. They were:

#### NSW:

Lance Corporal Benjamin Smith (3<sup>rd</sup> Battalion) sent a cone home to his mother, Mrs McMullen at Inverell, NSW **to** commemorate his dead brother, Mark, killed in the Battle of Lone Pine. She kept it for 13 years until 1928 before planting the seeds. She grew two seedlings, one she presented to Inverell and the other to the Parks & Gardens section of the Department of the Interior in Canberra. The Inverell tree was planted in *Victoria Park*, but cut down in 8/2007 when deemed unsafe. A third-generation lone pine was planted in *Victoria Park* near the site of its predecessor. A first-generation lone pine (offspring from the Lone Pine in Gallipoli) was donated to the Inverell RSL Club by Allan Smith, son of Lance Corporal Benjamin Smith and planted in front of the Club on 5/12/2007 (Slessor, 2007). The Duke of Gloucester planted this second tree at the Australian War Memorial in Canberra on 24/10/1934. It is an Aleppo pine and today stands over 20m tall.

#### Victoria:

Sergeant Keith McDowell souvenired a cone from the original Lone Pine and on returning to Australia gave it to his aunt by marriage, Mrs Emma Gray of Grassmere near Warrnambool. Some 12 years later she planted seeds, four of which grew. One was planted in Wattle Park, Melbourne in 1933, another at Melbourne's Shrine of Remembrance, another (on 18/6/1933) at the Soldiers' Memorial Hall at The Sisters, near Terang, the fourth (on 23/1/1934) in Warrnambool Botanic Gardens.

In 1964 Legatee Tom Griffiths, President of Warrnambool Legacy, proposed raising seedlings in the jubilee year of Gallipoli from established trees throughout Australia in honour of those lost in 1915. Melbourne Legacy propagated and distributed seedlings. A number of cones were taken from the Melbourne Shrine of Remembrance's pine and raised (c.150) in the Forest Commission's nursery at Mt. Macedon.

On 14/9/1989 more seedlings were collected hoping to raise 1000 trees, Legacy working with the Victorian College of Agriculture and Horticulture in Richmond. Presentations are made to interested bodies by Legacy Clubs.

In 2014 about 60 cones were taken off the Warrnambool Lone pine to propagate further progeny. This tree's cones are under ongoing attack by corellas, says Warrnambool Botanic Gardens Director, John Sheely. Viable seed will be sent to Legacy in Melbourne to propagate in partnership with Burnley Horticultural College. WBG will keep some for its pinetum area (likely to be planted in 2015 to commemorate 100<sup>th</sup> anniversary year of Gallipoli, which already contains 2 lone pines propagated from the same tree (EH).

#### Turkey:

Seeds reputedly from the original Lone Pine were used to grow a pine in the grounds of the Lone Pine Cemetery at Gallipoli, which contains 1167 burials from all periods of the campaign. The pine itself has been referred to as an Aleppo pine (Wright, 2003) [The original lone pine was identified in 1987 as a stone pine (*P.pinea*) although further research reveals this to have been a relatively modern replanted tree – i.e. symbolic, cf the actual, in-situ 'lone pine' (Stephens, 2013, in press)] but is actually a stone pine (*P.pinea*), which is not native to Gallipoli but is widely planted around the Aegean region of Turkey. It was planted in the 1920s.

Numerous commemorative pine trees have been planted in Australia and New Zealand supposedly derived from pine cones brought back by soldiers from Gallipoli. These include Monterey pine (*Pinus radiata*), stone pine (*P.pinea*), Canary Island pine (*P.canariensis*), Aleppo pine and Turkish red pine.

In 1990 two trees were taken back to Gallipoli with war veterans who attended the memorial service marking the 75<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Battle of Lone Pine. Since the 1980s many trees have been grown by both seed and

grafting from material collected off the Canberra Australian War Memorial Lone Pine. These have been disseminated to many organisations including RSL branches and clubs, schools and other interested parties.

Yarralumla Nursery, Canberra now propagates a number of seedlings from this tree's seed, which are generally available free to RSL branches, schools or organisations wanting them for ceremonial purposes. Seed is available on request.

#### Gallipoli oaks.

The National Trust of Australia (Vic), has identified the Gallipoli oak tree (*Quercus coccifera ssp. calliprinos*) "as a symbolic link between the Centenary of ANZAC, the people of Turkey and the primary school children of Victoria." Australian General (Sir) John Monash wrote to his wife from Gallipoli in 1915 sending acorns of this holly-like shrub 'of which these hills are covered'. Captain William Lempriere Winter-Cooke also sent acorns home to his family in 1916 at Murndal, near Hamilton, Victoria. Acorns were also planted where Winter-Cooke went to school at Geelong Grammar School, near the chapel. Offspring from both were planted at the Royal Botanic Garden, Melbourne and Shrine of Remembrance.

To bring this link to life the National Trust plans to propagate up to 2000 juvenile Gallipoli oaks to be planted in Victorian primary sc The project will include interpretive material to communicate the story of the Gallipoli oaks during World War I, the process of prop

Over 450 primary schools across Victoria have already registered. Any school keen to register will get a seedling for a commemorative planting, a plaque, support from a RSL sub-branch near them, a Horticultural advice sheet to help care for the tree, a Digital e-book on the Gallipoli Oaks Story and how this tree came to be in Australia, and a digital teacher resource kit for classroom use. More info is on the dedicated website at: <a href="http://gallipolioaks.org/">http://gallipolioaks.org/</a> Parsons (2015) notes that Yarralumla Nursery (ACT) are assisting, having found two Kermes oaks (*Q.coccifera*) in Canberra, one at Turner Primary School and one in the ANU campus near the Physics building. She adds that in 2014 450 seedlings had germinated, in 2015 there were about 600 plants growing. In 11/2013 Governor-General Cosgrove planted a Kermes oak in the grounds of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Melbourne and on 17/4/2015 the first Gallipoli oak was planted at Hamilton Primary School in Victoria.







Above) Leaves and acorn of Gallipoli oak,

The Gallipoli oak project (Photo courtesy of <a href="www.nationaltrust.org.au">www.nationaltrust.org.au</a>) Murndal (Photo c/o <a href="www.shrine.org.au">www.shrine.org.au</a>)

# ACT

A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) - none in the A.C.T. (5 nationally so far - i.e. very rare)

## B)\_Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)

- 1) ACT, Hall, Victoria Street from Gladstone Street to Hall's Creek, Hall Park 29/7/1919 trees planted for each soldier enlisted (17 fallen and returned), selected by Charles Weston, Yarralumla Nursery, who (with Mr. S.Kilby) planted the trees. 3 local men died in WW1 (QA&QO, 1919) (15 of the original 17 trees survived in 1994 (Garnett & Hyndes); WKC)
- NB: not an avenue: NSW: Wallaroo, *Wattle Park*, 1716 Barton Highway bet. Rolfe Road and Nanima Road, Victory Tree (1920) holly / holm oak (*Quercus ilex*) planted by Samuel Southwell, dedicated by Rev A. W. Parton, Circuit Minister, 20/6/1920 at a thanksgiving victory service after World War 1 (WPVT);
- C)\_Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64 nationally so far, one in the A.C.T. (48 nationally so far NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))
  - 1) ACT: Campbell, Anzac Avenue & War Memorial blue gums (*E.globulus ssp. bicostata*) (officially opened 25/4/1965 on 50<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Anzac landing at Gallipoli), in good condition;

## D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (37 nationally so far)

- 1) NSW/ACT: Remembrance Driveway (1953+) (WW2 & other battles since) a series of informal plantations (52) of native & exotic species; a total of over 50,000 trees (the intention was to create a continual planting of groves and plantations along the entire route) from Macquarie Place, Alfred/Bridge Street, Sydney to Canberra (1952/3+); and the new Freeway/Hume Highway has 20 new plantations honouring those who have received a Victoria Cross. Interest was revived during the 'Australia Remembers 1945-1995' celebrations and with added Government funding; tree planting on a huge scale is being undertaken (2002/Correy in OCAG). A 1990 realignment left sections in the Southern Highlands off the (current) Freeway/Highway. Many were rebuilt in the 1990s with F5 Freeway/Hume Highway realignment/upgrading and renamed after VC medal bearers, the Moss Vale-Sutton Forest and Berrima sections are recommended for listing on Wingecarribee LEP. 5/2015 the Berrima Grove was replanted with 17 new trees donated and planted by regional Garden Clubs (70 members) replenishing the ailing condition of some trees in this grove (Roxby, 2014). An oral history project on the highway is outlined at http://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/about/environment/protecting-heritage/oral-history-program/remembrance-driveway.html;
- 2) ACT: Majura, Federal Highway, Returned Services League Memorial Grove, established (c.1973?) by ACT Branch of RSL, commemorates servicemen and women from Boer, WW1, WW2, Korean, Malaya, Borneo and Vietnam wars and peace-keeping missions around the world (MA90142);
- 3) ACT: Hall, cnr. Victoria and Gladstone Street, Hall War Memorial Grove, mixed species (eucalypts, deciduous plums, Monterey cypress) planted 5/1992 by the Hall Rotary Club (HWMG);
- 4) ACT: National Arboretum, Canberra (2010) 102 Turkish pines (*Pinus brutia*) in a new forest to commemorate the 102,814 service personnel who died while serving with Australian units in conflicts from 1860 to the present;
- 5) ACT: Yarralumla, Government House, Gallipoli oak (2015), three young trees of *Quercus coccifera ssp.* calliprinous, grown from acorns from The Gallipoli oak (1916) at Geelong Grammar School (Parsons, 2015).
- E)\_Notable Avenues NB: not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far) none
- F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (*Pinus brutia*) (cf Aleppo pine (*P.halepensis*) (78nationally so far)

  1) ACT: Canberra, Campbell, Anzac Avenue, Australian War Memorial (1934 planted by the Duke of Gloucester see Inverell above) (20m tall in 2011, despite 2008 storm damage) (Smith) (see ~);
- 2) ACT: RSL Headquarters, graft of tree (1) planted here.
  - ~Yarralumla Nursery, ACT (collected from late 1940s+, now propagating >500/year) to distribute around Australia, on request, to RSL branches and interested organisations.

# **New South Wales**

#### A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) (5 nationally so far – i.e. rare)

- 1) NSW: West Maitland, **Elgin Street to Bloomfield Street**, Maitland Park, Transvaal Avenue, (31/8/1900), 107 trees planted, each named to commemorate a general or a battle of the Boer War. 15 of the original 107 survive, in a current avenue of 60 trees (it was extended in the Great War (2013: BAOH/CMP). This Boer War (1899-1902) memorial planting was planned by professional horticulturist Joseph Leopold) for the community: 276 Maitland district men served in the war and the area was base for the NSW Lancers' D troop. An allied victory at Mafeking led to the planting, after a 600 strong crowd and procession along High and Elgin Streets (following a 20,000 strong procession in 6/1900). Originally 107 trees, each named for generals in the war. 15 of the originals remain (tamarisk, peppercorn, swamp mahogany, lemon-scented gum, brush box, Cape chestnut, silky oak, kurrajong, camphor laurels). In 1923 it was partly realigned and replanted to insert a central WW1 monument. Several other trees were planted between 1923 and (eucalyptus, turpentine, brush box and Hill's figs). 1993 plantings reinforced the park's entry section (koraki, *Corymbia torrelliana*) A 2004 CMP led to reinstatement of 25 more, interpretive signage and war memorial restoration and erection of a new memorial wall with names of all Maitland district volunteers (MCC; **WKC**);
- 2) NSW: North Coast, Ballina, Federal funding will allow planting in 2015 of 'Walers' Way', an avenue dedicated to NSW-bred riding horses (160,000) sent to the Battle of Beersheeba (only one returned) (Echo, 4/2015).

#### B) Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)

- 1) NSW, The Rock (Lockhart), Urana Street, Riverina, *The Rock Avenue of Honour* (1911/14-18) silky oaks (*Grevillea robusta*) (VLS). In 1948 this was removed along with original commemorative plaques & post-and-rail fence and replaced 1956-60 with kurrajongs (*Brachychiton acerifolius*). These are in good condition. A 2015 Anzac Centenary grant of \$3000 enables construction of a Centenary of Anzac Remembrance Avenue of Honour memorial arch (DVA/Farrer);
- 2) NSW: Laurieton, near Port Macquarie (7 (Dwyer says 19<sup>th</sup>)/8/1916) 157 planted through streets, mainly in Bold and Laurie Streets (Dwyer says in two streets, forming the shape of a cross) in honour of those who had volunteered for active service. One Bunya pine, other hoop and Norfolk Island pines, camphor laurels and forest red gums were planted. The first tree planted was a Norfolk Island pine at the intersection of Laurie and Bold Streets adjacent to the School of Arts, in honour of Field Marshal H.H. Kitchener, later Earl then Lord Kitchener, British Secretary of State for War. Some soldiers going off to war planted their own trees, such as Ernest Rose, who planted his outside the family's Robertson-Rose General Store, on 19/8/1916 (Dwyer). On 17/8/1918 additional trees were planted for men who had enlisted since the original planting and a tablet was unveiled honouring Private Robert Burns Laurie who had been killed at Messines, France in 1917 (Whant, 2014). Of the 157 original trees, just 38 remain (2013: BAOH/CMP), most being camphor laurels followed by a mixture of pines, mainly in Laurie Street (draft significant tree register: not LEP-listed & now camphor laurels are considered noxious weeds, Camden Haven Historical Society have nominated them for NSW State Heritage Register and local listing,. C.2007 Council planted tuckeroos (*Cupaniopsis anacardioides*) within this (Bold Street between Laurie and Tunis Streets) section to commemorate the original trees in this section of the street layout (MM). This avenue inspired Sassafras' in Victoria (BAOH/CMP: Dwyer);
- 3) NSW: Central West, <u>Cowra</u>, **Lachlan Valley Way** east and west of the Boorowa Road, north and south of the Grenfell Road, Soldiers Memorial Avenue (Arbor Day, 1917), mixed species, organised by the Women's Club, commemorating 465 men who served. 465 trees (evergreen/holly/holm oak (*Quercus ilex*), Brazilian peppercorn (*Schinus molle*), silky oak (*Grevillea robusta*) and sugar gum (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*). In good condition (BAOH/CMP). Original trees donated by Sydney Botanic Gardens. Officially opened in 1918 with Deputy Premier, NSW and senior military present. Rededicated on 27/7/1991 and golden ash (*Fraxinus excelsior* 'Aurea' planted (CSMA; **WKC**);
- 4) NSW: Central West, Cowra, Evans Street (date?), Avenue of Honour (AOH);
- 5) NSW: Illawarra, Thirroul, Thirroul Park, avenue of 98 trees planted (1917), space reserved for others (TQA 17/7/1917);

- 6) NSW: <u>Trundle</u>, Trundle-Tullamore Road/Forbes Street, <u>Trundle Avenue of Remembrance</u> (1/7/1917+), Athol (*Tamarix sp.*)[NB: these appear in fact to be pepper(corn) trees (*Schinus molle*), Stuart Read] and kurrajong (*Brachychiton populneus*) planted to commemorate WW1 and WW2 servicemen and women. 7/2014 grant installed ten plaques and stands commemorating locals who'd served in WW1 (MA98815). Some remain today with memorial plates intact, others have been damaged and replaced over the years. Renewal started in 2008 with some dead trees replaced with pepper(corn) trees (*Schinus molle*) and new tree guards (MTAOR);
- 7) NSW: Bathurst, Memory Drive, near cemetery (3/10/1917) and memorial/ Frederick James Jennings' (originator) ~460 wattles over 2km; replaced in 1930s (1935) with pine trees (*Pinus radiata*), white cedars (*Melia azederach var.australasica*), planes (*Platanus sp.*) and other species and extended to the War Graves Cemetery (MA106392);
- 8) NSW: Central West, Cowra, Boorowa Road, Grenfell Road, Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, (Arbor Day, 1917), 465 trees (Eucalypts, silky oaks) planted by the Women's Club to remember the young soldiers from the district. Original trees donated by Sydney Botanic Gardens. Officially opened in 1918 by the Deputy Premier, NSW and senior military present. Rededicated on 27/7/1991 and golden ash (*Fraxinus excelsior* 'Aurea' planted (CSMA);
- 9) NSW: West Tamworth, New England Highway and Gipps Street, six blocks between Highway and Belmore Street, 40'wide, divided carriage ways, West Tamworth Avenue of Honour (18 (WKC says 15<sup>th</sup>)/9/1918) smooth & rough-barked Eucalyptus spp., kurrajongs, evergreen oaks (Quercus ilex), silky oaks (Grevillea robusta), a few camphor laurels (Cinnamommum camphora), some Norfolk Island hibiscus (Lagunaria patersonia) some pines (P.halepensis?). Permission sought from Council by West Tamworth Girls' Club Women War Workers Assn. Debate about poor soil in area/desirability of relocation to Belmore Park which had better water supply. Gipps Street decided upon. First tree planted by Mayor, remainder by the boys' mothers. 20/9/1918 West Tamworth Voluntary Workers' Assn. formed to fund raise for a monument. This took some decades to achieve. Tamworth Jockey Club made a large donation, enabling buying another 100 trees. Trees vary in age. Good condition (Cockerell, 2006). Most trees are in fairly good condition (4/2012)(MA104406; TRSL). Memorial dedicated 11 November 1967 (WKC);
- 10) NSW, Tweed Valley, Cudgen, Collier Street (1918 first 13 trees; remaining 4 planted by 1920), Norfolk Island pines (*Araucaria heterophylla*); some replaced over the years, in this location, the War Memorial Primary School and Cudgen Recreation Grounds. Currently 15 trees in Collier Street and space for one more (originally there were 16). These trees are threatened by a 2014 approval of a subdivision and access driveway to blocks beside them along this road. Collier St. Is 3.8m wide and unable to be widened due to tree roots. Update: Council at the urging of a Progress Association has (in 4/2013) cut down four slash pines planted by a resident (active in the RSL and in getting the war memorial built), Mr Kapel in honour of his fallen Dutch storm trooper colleagues lost in WW2 (part of this avenue) and replaced these with one sole Norfolk Island pine, dedicated on Anzac Day 2013, to replace a diseased (since removed) old Norfolk Island pine in the primary school grounds, dedicated to a local soldier who didn't return. Kingscliff RSL agreed to erect a plaque to Mr Kapel's efforts on the war memorial. <a href="http://www.tweeddailynews.com.au/news/debate-over-pine-trees-ends-with-the-chop/1845172/">http://www.tweeddailynews.com.au/news/debate-over-pine-trees-ends-with-the-chop/1845172/</a> and http://www.echo.net.au/2014/08/cudgen-memorial-trees-threatened/.. Prior to the centenary on 28/9/2018 it is intended to re-name the trees in their original sequence of planting/commemoration, which is known (NTN14);
- 11) NSW, Brunswick Heads, Park Street (south of) and adjacent to Terrace Road, Terrace Reserve Holiday Park (southern part of), 8/1918+, 'forest' of c.150 coastal cypress pines (*Callitris sp.*) in a grid pattern c.4-5m apart, a joint venture of Brunswick Assn. and Council to commemorate local servicemen and women. 106 remain. Now managed by Crown Holiday Parks. Issues with proposed removal of 6 claimed in poor condition, intensification of the use of this former overflow area of the park. Byron Shire Council are seeking an Interim Heritage Order and requiring accurate mapping of remaining trees (this species is listed as threatened under State Threatened Species legislation) and modification of the park's plan of management to recognise and manage their value (IFPW);
- 12) NSW, Harden Murrumburrah, kurrajongs, planted during or shortly after WWI and each tree originally had a memorial plaque at its base: removed some years ago. Many of the trees were removed in the 1980s with road upgrading works (Beaver);
- 13) NSW: Hunters Hill, Alexandra Street and cnr. with Ferry Streets, (1919) brush box avenue, one tree with a plaque notes it was planted by the Governor, Sir Walter Davidson KCMG on 13/9/1919 to honour the youth of

- Hunters Hill). An avenue remains, but despite intentions to add other plaques to honour roll soldiers, only one has one. A war memorial monument erected on cnr. of Alexandra & Ferry St's. (Council significant tree register item)(NOC);
- 14) NSW: Blue Mountains, Leura (1920), Lone Pine Avenue/end of Malvern Road, plane trees (LEP item);
- 15) NSW: Cobborah, near Dunedoo, Cobborah Road, off Great Western Highway (1920), pepper corn trees (*Schinus molle var. areira*), mark position of main street from early 20<sup>th</sup> c., in poor condition;
- 16) NSW: Uralla, Gostwyck Road, *Gostwyck Avenue(s) of Honour* (WW1/ chapel built in 1921, commemorating Major Clive Collingwood Dangar M.C. (1882-1918) who served in the South African war, in India (1901-8) and in WW1 (1915-17) in the 3rd Light Horse Brigade, then the Anzac Mounted Division in Palestine. He died from bomb wounds in 1918: TASG). 3 avenues of 200 English elms (*Ulmus procera*) were planted by a man brought out from England by the Dangars specifically for this. They converge in a 'Y' formation on the chapel. . Trees nurtured through droughts with water from nearby Salisbury Waters (UVC/G). Most in good condition;
- 17) NSW: Illawarra, Milton, Princes Highway (1922) from the top of Stoney Hill (Cork's Lane) to the War Memorial at the top of Thomas St (1922); originally 76 trees, five remain. Camphor laurels (*Cinnamommum camphora*). Milton Promotions Inc. Sought grant funds to replant it (likely with Illawarra flame tree (*Brachychiton acerifolius*) in April 2015 (UT24/9/2014);
- 18) NSW: Sydney, Five Dock, Five Dock Park, War Memorial (foundation stone laid 28/1/1923), elaborate rotunda surrounded by a garden with hedges, pine trees and rosemary bushes. The scheme included an avenue of trees leading to the rotunda (SMH, 25/7/1922)(MA97068);
- 19) NSW: Berry, Alexandra Street, Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, (1922), brush box (*Lophostemon confertus*), (LEP item), Trees in average condition. Tree plaques relocated in 1992 to Berry War Memorial gardens surrounding the Cenotaph which were extensively remodelled in 1992. The plaques were fixed to six sandstone freestanding walls flanking the cenotaph with 11 new plaques commemorating WW2 dead (MA20341);
- 20) NSW: Sydney, Warringah, Freshwater, over two blocks between Albert St. and Harbord Rd. (until 1925 was Harbord/Matheson St., renamed Soldiers' Avenue, *Freshwater Avenue of Honour* (c1922-23)). It is thought the first tree was planted near the corner of Oliver Street, to honour members of the Freshwater Surf Life Saving Club (DTFW). Two trees on SE verge: a camphor laurel and a brush box planted in memory of local servicemen, the remainder were planted post-1945: an avenue of 71 brush box (*Lophostemon confertus*)(to 10m high) and a small mixed group of 5 camphor laurels near Oliver St.)(to 12m high), eight with some kind of plaque or plate to a soldier (from 1918-1979). In 1985 individual plaques were removed from verges to Jacka Park where a new Anzac Memorial was built. All trees are in fair to good condition. A larger memorial at the 'Heroes Tree' (adjacent to tree no. 24) has been retained within the avenue. In fair-good condition apart from unsympathetic pruning of the southern row for overhead wires. Anzac Day marches ended in the 1970s (LEP item: Landarc, 2014). The only true Avenue of Honour remaining on Sydney's Northern Beaches (DTFW) under ongoing threat from pruning for overhead power lines (12/2015);
- 21) NSW: Armidale, from overhead bridge to the Armidale Cemetery, Memorial Avenue (1923), rows of 125 original plaqued trees separating the cemetery, 1924 proposed extension to Dangar Street (MA20092);
- 22) NSW: Orange, Bathurst Road/ Mitchell Highway between McLachlan St. & Redmond Place, Orange Memorial Drive (fmr. Anzac Memorial Avenue)(Anzac Day, 1923+) east of Lone Pine ANZAC Memorial; also near middle of town (formerly continuous / always two sections?) Himalayan and Lebanon cedars, variable to very poor condition. The avenue was once c.300 trees, reduced now to 26 (2013: BAOH/CMP). Additional plantings c.200 trees added for returned soldiers. 1950s road widening only 11 survive;
- 23) NSW: Riverina, Finley, Riverina Highway, Newell Highway and Nollamai Street, 2 WW1 memorial trees (possibly 1923+), war memorial here dates to 1923 (WKC);
- 24) NSW: New England, Kentucky, Noalimba Avenue, Noalimba Avenue (of Honour) (17/9/1924) poplars (*Populus sp.*) by the Parents & Citizens' Assn. of Kentucky to commemorate soldier-settlers who served in WW1. The trees became dangerous and were replaced in 2006 with pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*). A memorial plaque was installed in 2008 (MA21718). Stone cairn opposite War Memorial Hall holds two plaques to WW1 and WW2. Kentucky Soldier Settlers' Settlement was established after WW1 and orchard blocks allotted by ballot. It became an important pome and stone fruit growing area (WMR);
- 25) NSW: O'Connell, Memorial Avenue (1925-7) 120 desert ash (*Fraxinus oxycarpa*). Seed obtained from the Middle East. Association with General Sir Edmund Allenby, he was commander of the allied forces in the Middle East, including the ANZAC Light Horsemen, at the time of the famous charge at Beersheba and

- victories which followed, culminating in taking Damascus in 1918. After the war Allenby visited Australia in 1926 and opened the first stages of the avenue of ash trees at O'Connell. Road widened in 2008 and five trees poisoned mysteriously. Funds provided in 2013 for a commemorative stone wall to designate the avenue as a war memorial (MA22666). (LEP) secure from campaign, despite road widening threat for trucks/freight (Beaver; <a href="http://heritagebathurst.com/oconnell-anzac-war-memorial-avenue/">http://heritagebathurst.com/oconnell-anzac-war-memorial-avenue/</a>);
- 26) NSW: Ballina, Crane & Cherry Streets, (1926) camphor laurels (Cinnamommum camphora), Kaffir plums (Harpephyllum caffrum);
- 27) NSW: Albury, Main (Dean) Street (west), Cenotaph Hill, up the hill to the 1924 war memorial cenotaph (19/5/1928) (WA red flowering gum: *Corymbia ficifolia*)(AOH; Cockerell, 2006). The War memorial cenotaph was dedicated on Anzac Day 1925 to servicemen and women of WW1. Below it is a Memorial Bowl to men and women who served in WW2 (MRWT). A reserve on the lower slope between Dean Street and the War Memorial is planted with Canary Island date palms (*Phoenix canariensis*);
- 28) NSW: Lithgow, Wallerawang (1928) Monterey pines: poor condition (replacing with oaks);
- 29) NSW: Wagga Wagga, Anzac Avenue, between Baylis Street and Beckwith Street, flanking Victory Memorial Gardens (bound by Marrow St (S)., Ivan Jack Drive (W), Fitzmaurice/Baylis St. Bridge (E) and Wallundry Lagoon (N), 1928 layout by 1927 competition winner, Thomas Kerr of Sydney Botanic Garden, Cenotaph 1922, planting of golden poplars ('of a variety not generally grown in Australia') planted in1928 along with planes, firs, gums and willows, cypress and eucalypts for flood-affected parts (official dedication 1931)(Dalglish, 2006). Poor condition: staged replacement occurred prior to 2015 centennial of Anzac landing. Stage 1 (2009) was removal and replacement of poplars along The Esplanade (Beckwith St. Bridge-Ivan Jack Drive). Stage 2 (2010) replaced the remaining 37 poplars along Ivan Jack Drive and Morrow St, alongside Victory Memorial Gardens. 4 trees (grafted from the original 1932 poplars) to be planted (2014) to form an entranceway at either end of the avenue. *P.x simonii* to be used for replacements (WWC);
- 30) NSW: Narrandera, East Street, Memorial Gardens (1929), commemorates those who served in Boer War and WW1 (MA22469);
- 31) NSW: Goulburn, Rocky Hill, Memorial Drive to (& memorial) (tree planting lost);
- 32) NSW: Illawarra, Albion Park-Dunmore, along highway around the Croom bends (bypassed) Norfolk Island pines (LEP item);
- 33) NSW: Riverina, Carrathool, Main Street, Diggers Avenue, date palms (Phoenix sp.), seeds ex Palestine
- 34) NSW: Rappville (date?) camphor laurels;
- 35) NSW: Blue Mountains, Lawson, Honour Avenue, Honour Gardens a mixed species avenue and concrete archway facing the main street/on old Cox's Road alignment commemorates those who have served in various conflicts. Each tree has a plaque to a serviceman. Since bypassed by the realigned Great Western Highway)LEP item; MA97119;
- 36) NSW: Condobolin, southern entrance to town from the Lachlan River bridge to the Forbes Road turnoff, Diggers' Avenue (9/1920) Brazilian pepper(corn) trees (*Schinus molle*). Organised by the Condobolin War Memorial Committee in honour of three nursing sisters and 66 young local men who lost their lives (LEP item). Gum trees which complete the avenue were planted after 1945. No individual plaques remain (Cockerell, 2006). Historical Society and museum have a grant to restore the avenue including installing a granite plaque on a rock (2015);
- 37) NSW: New England, <u>Armidale</u>, Waterfall Way (fmr. Grafton Road), <u>Armidale War Memorial Avenue of Poplars</u>, (1933-4) Lombardy poplars, <u>Populus nigra</u> 'Italica'). Idea conceived by local resident Mr D. Little. Public support was gained and the work done by returned diggers, with public subscription of funds. Some 40 returned soldiers and Junior Red Cross members marched from the post office to the town boundary where the service took place. Captain Chaplain CE Hulley MC dedicated the AIF Memorial Avenue (WMR-AWMAOP);
- 38) NSW: Clarence Valley, Maclean, Coronation Avenue (King George V), 78 mixed shade trees from the Gosford State Nursery, local relatives of WW1 soldiers were invited to dedicate trees to dead sons/brothers;
- 39) NSW: Queanbeyan, Isabella Street, Avenue of Memory (1936), organised by Ex-Students' Association, planted by relatives to commemorate 27 fallen soldiers, pupils of the Intermediate High School. Another tree planted in memory of late Mr. James Ridley, head-master of the school for c.17 years. Legacy Club provided tree guards (SMH36). The street planting fell into disrepair and was replanted by Queanbeyan City Council with ashes (*Fraxinus sp.*) and pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*) on 23 April 2015 (WMR)

- 40) NSW: Tamworth, Lower Nemingha Road (10/1936) (NB: road later renamed King George V Memorial Avenue), 1.5km long, running east from the end of the main street (Peel Street), bending 90 degrees to north-east and running 0.5km, King George V Memorial Avenue (dedicated 10/1936) 318 English oaks planted 44' apart, after the death of King George V, public outpouring of emotion, public meeting and 8 months of fund-raising led by the Town Beautification & Progress Association and Mayor. It was decided to plant a living memorial to the late King (known to be a lover of trees) of English oaks, chosen for longevity, associations with England and symbol of the monarchy (TCL; MA96865). Also a memorial to WW1 solders on recent evidence unearthed. After a Tamworth Regional Council 3/2012 decision to remove 50 oaks and widen the road to service a proposed 500 house residential development at Calala, and 10 old river red gums, a very active public campaign arose to save the trees, with facebook sites, celebrity supporters, 14000 petition signatures and over 1800 submissions in support of retention and heritage listing, Council reversed its decision (SOTT) and the avenue was listed on the NSW State Heritage Register in 2014. Rare as the only substantially intact avenue of oaks surviving in NSW and one of only two dedicated to King George V (with Braidwood's)(NSHRT). May be unique as the longest continuous canopy of oaks in Australia (McKinnon CRO). Council is investigating adjacent land resumption to allow undergrounding power lines alongside (and avoid future pruning). The avenue adjoins a rural-residential subdivision (and related road widening) which is pending. Council have prepared a conservation and management plans, while replacing some aks in poor condition. 181 of the original 318 oaks survive; 60 replacements have been planted in recent years, including 8 in 2012. Most are in reasonably good condition;
- 41) NSW: Monaro, Berridale, Kosciusko Road and Myack Street, adjacent to War Memorial (1965) memorial trees to commemorate WW1 (WKC);
- 42) NSW: Central West Slopes, Parkes, Short Street opposite Caledonia Street, Cooke Park, (21/4/1998) memorial trees for all those who served in 6th Australian Light Horse Regiment NSW Mounted Rifles, WKC);
- 43) NSW, Central Tablelands, Coolah, Binnia & Booyamurra Streets, McMaster Park (11/11/2001), WWI memorial trees (WKC);
- 44) NSW, Blue Mountains, Great Western Highway, Medlow Bath, (2014?) Monterey pine avenue (needs confirmation as Honour Avenue: removed and replaced with semi-mature Western red cedar (*Thuja orientalis*)— both dark, formal and slow-growing and long-lived a reasonable replacement choice);
- 45) NSW, Randwick, Alison Road from Anzac Parade to east of Doncaster Parade, (date?) poplars (*Populus nigra* var. *stricta*) which are being removed (5/2011) –haven't performed well: are being replaced with Qld.kauris (*Agathis australis*).

#### **Lost Honour Avenues:**

- 1) NSW, Mid-North Coast, Gloucester, Krambach, Bucketts Way, Leo Carney Park, (30/8/1919) avenue planted for 46 fallen and returned soliders. A 4/2002 monument commemorates the lost avenue (WKC).
- C) Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64 nationally so far NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))
- 1) NSW: Wagga Wagga area, Gumly Gumly, Sturt Highway, avenue of plane trees (date?);
- 2) NSW: Sydney, Campbelltown, Ingleburn (now Bardia / Edmondson Park), 'Soldiers' Parade', (a section of Campbelltown Road), formerly part of Ingleburn Army Camp (now Ingleburn Military Heritage Precinct, forest red gums (Eucalyptus tereticornis) (1939) (CMA). In June 2014 the main access road into NSW Urban Growth NSW's new suburb at Edmondson Park was renamed Soldiers' Parade;
- 3) NSW: Sydney, Five Dock, Great North Road and Lyons Roads, (c1945), Hill's figs, OK condition, planted by the ladies of the Rats of Tobruk Auxiliary (MA21191) the plaque says 'a row of trees' and a photo suggests paperbarks (*Melaleuca sp., ?M.bracteata*) rather than figs (monument from 7/4/1968, WKC);
- 4) NSW: Sydney, Fairfield, Lawson & Vine Street, Fairfield Park (c1945), brush box (*Lophostemon confertus*), cenotaph/clock tower & archway. Rededicated by the RSL in 2013 with inscribed pavers to all 1689 local people who have served in various conflicts in Australia's history (60 killed in action), and have since died;
- 5) NSW: Gilgandra Shire, Tooraweenah, Bridge Street, (1945/50) avenue planted to commemorate WW2 service men and also the work of the Country Women's' Association, using jacaranda and silky oak (*Grevillea robusta*) whose flowers reflect CWA logo colours, in good condition (2011, LEP);

- 6) NSW: Sydney, Merrylands, Memorial Avenue, cenotaph and trees (1945-50) commemorating 44 soldiers from the district who served (MA22099; WKC);
- 7) NSW: Bangalow, 13-15 Station Street (25/4/1947) silky oaks (*Grevillea robusta*) commemorate those who died in WW2 (MA20158);
- 8) NSW: Grafton, Bacon Street, Memorial Avenue (1949), 120 trees planted between Grafton Public School and Cranworth Street. 'Daily Examiner' 16/6/1949 noted it had '138 trees, 45 had plates inscribed with names of fallen soldiers in both world wars. Jacarandas lined the northern side of Bacon St. from Alice to Mary St., Australian wattles and Christmas bush (*Ceratopetalum gummiferum*) on the southern side. Maud Street's southern side had Qld. Firewheel trees (*Stenocarpus sinuatus*) and Cape chestnuts (*Calodendron capense*) on the northern side. Magnolias lined both sides from Maud St. to Reserve St., and from there to Bruce Street in rotation were *Cassia fistula*, orchid trees (*Bauhinia x variegata*) and crepe myrtles (*Lagerstroemia indica*), the same arrangement continuing to Carnworth St.' In 1982 a small memorial was dedicated at the corner of Mary & Bacon St. (replacing lost plaques and trees), built by Grafton City Council and the RSL Sub-Branch. After vandalism the memorial was moved to Memorial Park, Prince Street and now stands next to the Council Chambers on the park's eastern side (GLEP; MA21366);
- 9) NSW: Orange, Coronation Drive (c.1953) (bet. Woodward St. & Cargo Rd.) mixed spp. Including evergreen /holm / holly oak (*Quercus ilex*); pin oak (*Q. palustris*); natives, varying condition;
- 10) NSW: Gunnedah, 8th Division Memorial Avenue (1957, flowering ironbark gums, planted in memory of **47** fallen **and returned** of the 8<sup>th</sup> Division and supporting forces. Opened by Lt. General H Gordon Bennett, Commander, 8<sup>th</sup> Division. Brass plaque under each tree (LEP item). **Restored in 1988 (WKC)**;
- 11) NSW: Clarence Valley, Grafton, Chatsworth Island, Chatsworth Road, Avenue of camphor laurels (date?)(WW2)(Maclean LEP 2001);
- 12) NSW: Bingara, Finch Street & circling the Gwydir Oval (c1960), oranges (*Citrus aurantium*)(WW1&2) good condition, annual fruit picking celebration ceremony by school children near the end of June has become a symbol of community pride, it begins with a special ceremony outside the RSL Club (MA20370);
- 13) NSW: Narromine, Willydah trees planted (date?) by WW2 air-servicemen in training;
- 14) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Adelong, *Memorial Park*, avenue of English elms (*Ulmus procera*)(date?) leading to the Cenotaph (LH pers.comm, 1/2015);
- 15) NSW: Parramatta, O'Connell Street (facing), Murray Gardens (in Parramatta Park), (1988) memorial trees to those Australians who served at Gallipoli and all who have since served (WKC);
- 16) NSW: Narooma, Princes Highway, south of the caravan park, swamp mahoganies (*Eucalyptus robusta*), NZ pohutukawa/Kermadec Island pohutukawas (*Metrosideros excelsa / M.kermadecensis*). In 2013 some of the pohutukawas were ailing and dying (**Read, Stuart, pers.comm.**);
- 17) NSW: NW Slopes, Bingara, Bingara Memorial Park, Finch St. & Memorial Avenue, next to RSL, (14/8/1991) trees planted for the Rats of Tobruk, 1939-45 and (20/8/1995) trees planted for the women of Bingara who served on the home front (WKC);
- 18) NSW: Central West Slopes, Eugowra, North & Cooper Streets, Eugowra War Memorial Park, rear of memorial (1998) war memorial trees in memory of those who served in the 6th Australian Light Horse Regiment NSW Mounted Rifles (WKC);
- 19) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Binalong, Woolrych Street opposite Camden Street, (11/11/2000) avenue planted commemorating district people who served. Replaced Soldiers' Memory Avenue planted in August 1919 (WKC);
- 20) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Murrumbateman, Barton Highway, 2012, 75 London plane trees (Platanus x hybrid) planted by local school children to remember fallen local servicemen from WW1 and WW2 (Clarke, pers.comm., 4/2016);
- 21) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Adelong Falls, Adelong Falls Reserve, 100 kurrajongs (*Brachychiton populneus*) planted in 2014 to commemorate the diggers (LH pers.comm, 1/2015);
- 22) NSW: Mid-North Coast, Sawtell, 4<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Sawtell Memorial Park (date?) trees planted in for the men in memory of ANZAC (WKC);
- 23) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Bingara, Finch Street, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 24) NSW: Central West Slopes, Dubbo, Victoria Park, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 25) NSW: Sydney, North Sydney, Ridge Street, St. Leonards Park, WW2 memorial trees (WKC).

#### **Lost Memorial Avenues:**

- NSW: Sydney, Manly, North Head, Park Hill, North Fort Road (planted 1928, opened in 1933) Norfolk Island pines (232 names received, avenue was 100' wide, trees 50' apart) planted by Manly Council as a memorial to local soldiers killed, it was intended to provide a circuit around the east of North Head. Opened by postmaster-general Mr Parkhill (this appears not to have occurred) (DTFW). 56 were later vandalised by persons unknown and 23 pines removed in 1934 (MA);
- 2. NSW: Clarence Valley, Grafton, Memorial Avenue (13/6/1949), originally 45 trees in Bacon Street, in memory of local servicemen, dedicated by the Mayor. Extended from Grafton Public School to Cranworth Street, total of 120 trees (WKC says 138 trees), many supplied by Council, planted by relatives of servicemen in both WW1 and WW2. Over time all the trees died and the plaques disappeared. A memorial was erected in 11/11/1982 in memory of the original avenue and in honour of those who died in WW2 and subsequent wars. This was originally on the corner of Bacon and Mary Streets, but later moved to the Memorial Park, Prince Street (river end)(WKC). 1986 memorial erected to former avenue (MA21366);
- 3. NSW: Sydney, Northern Beaches, Manly Vale, Condamine Street (DTFW)/ entire length of King Street, Merchant Navy Avenue of Honour, community-planted, (date?) local trees and shrubs 1.5km long, to the approaches of Manly Warringah War Memorial Park. The avenue was still there in 1935, in which the Warringah sub-branch of the RSL asked Warringah Council to attend to trees north of the boundary with Manly. The fate of the avenue is unknown but it is possible the trees were removed during one of the periodic widenings of Condamine St. A more recent sandstone monument centrepiece, 21 plaques placed on the power poles adjoining the street to alert locals to its significance (MA).

## D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (48 nationally so far)

- 1. NSW: Murrumbateman, 8 Hercules Street, All Saints Anglican Soldiers' Memorial Church grounds, 3 individual iron plaques for dedicated 1917 trees for veterans. There appear to be only 3 remaining plaques, some other trees remain without plaques (ASASMC);
- 2. NSW: Sydney, Hyde Park South, Anzac Memorial surrounds (14/10/1935), WW1 memorial trees (WKC);
- 3. NSW: Southern Tablelands, Queanbeyan, Rutledge & Church Streets, Christ Church Anglican (1936), memorial tree for Lieut. H. F Grey killed in action on 5 December 1940 (WKC);
- 3. NSW: Southern Highlands, (1) Sutton Forest Moss Vale, Old Hume Highway; (2) Illawarra Highway, east side, east of Oldbury Road to Katers Road and (3) Berrima, Old Hume Highway, south of Berrima - all 3 are part of the longer Remembrance Driveway plantations (Sydney, NSW-Canberra, ACT) (1953+) (WW2, Korea & other battles since) a long series of informal plantations. Plantings east of Oldbury Road, southern side were created and maintained by (1) The Australian Gas Light Company and (2) G E Crane and Sons Limited (Cheetham, pers.comm., 8/2/2017). All are a mixture of deciduous and evergreen trees (ibid, 2017). A 1990 realignment left sections off the (current) Hume Highway. The Moss Vale-Sutton Forest and Berrima sections are recommended for listing on Wingecarribee LEP. 5/2015 the Berrima Grove was replanted with 17 new trees donated and planted by regional Garden Clubs (70 members) replenishing the ailing condition of some trees in this grove (Roxby, 2014);3. . NSW: Central West, Cox's River, Wallerawang, Lake Wallace (lake created in 1978, on former Wallerawang station, later renamed Barton Park estate) (1914/15) five trees from the original Wallerawang /Barton Park main garden were retained when most of the area was cleared in preparation for the lake. Among the five were an English oak (Quercus robur) planted when the troops left Wallerawang for WW1. Two further oaks were planted on the old road entrance to the main property on either side of the road for the troops to walk back through on their return. These were said to have been planted at the end of fighting in 1918 (Bruce Ryan, pers. comm.,, from local residents). Trees now inside Barton Park Giant Trees Arboretum (www.giantsarbortum.com);
- 4. NSW, Sydney, Northern Beaches, Mona Vale, 1785 Pittwater Road, Victory Tree (c.1920), holly/holm oak (*Quercus ilex*)(McDonald McPhee P/L, Craig Burton, 1989);
- NSW, Northern Tablelands, Inverell, 75 Evans Street (cnr. Lawrence Street), RSL Memorial Club grounds, (WW2) memorial tree to commemorate Lt Kathleen Neuss shot by the Japanese Banka Island 12 February 1942, (WKC);
- 6.. NSW/ACT: Remembrance Driveway (1953+) (WW2 & other battles since) a series of informal plantations (52) of native & exotic species; a total of over 50,000 trees (the intention was to create a continual planting of

groves and plantations along the entire route) from Macquarie Place, Alfred/Bridge Street, Sydney to Canberra (1952/3+); and the new Freeway/Hume Highway has 20 new plantations honouring those who have received a Victoria Cross. Interest was revived during the 'Australia Remembers 1945-1995' celebrations and with added Government funding; tree planting on a huge scale is being undertaken (2002/Correy in OCAG). A 1990 realignment left sections in the Southern Highlands off the (current) Freeway/Highway. Many were rebuilt in the 1990s with F5 Freeway/Hume Highway realignment/upgrading and renamed after VC medal bearers, the Moss Vale-Sutton Forest and Berrima sections are recommended for listing on Wingecarribee LEP;3. NSW: Sydney, Auburn, Auburn Botanical Gardens, Chisholm and Chiswick Streets (along Duck River), Avenue of Remembrance (c.1968/1977), tallowwoods (*Eucalyptus microcorys*);

- 7. NSW, Mid-North Coast, Taree, Victoria Street between Commerce & Polteney Streets, FOtheringham Park (1965), war memorial trees to departed comrades (WKC);
- 8. NSW: Cowra avenue (1988) of over 450 Japanese cherry trees (*Prunus x serrulata cv.*) planted on both sides of the Boorowa and Grenfell Roads to commemorate the strong ties between the town (location of WW2 POW camp for Japanese internees) & Japan. The avenues connect the Japanese and Cowra War Cemeteries, the camp site, Japanese Garden and cultural centre. 2010: many cherries have died (drought?) and are being replaced in 2010 with flowering crab apples (*Malus floribunda cv.*);
- 9. NSW: Riverina, Albury, Airport Drive, Albury Vietnam Memorial Avenue of Honour (17/8/1991), opened by the Mayor in honour of all who served in Vietnam. Albury and Wodonga (Vic.) were centres for Military Camps (Dargavel, 2004; MA102373);
- 10. NSW: Dunedoo, Bolara & Wallaroo Streets (Golden Highway) near War Memorial (1995) good condition to the 30 fallen in all wars Australians involved in (WKC);
- 11. NSW: Northern Rivers, Tintenbar, Fredericks Lane, Teven-Tintenbar Public School grounds, (24/4/1996) war memorial trees (WKC);
- 12. NSW: Hunter, Central Mangrove, Hallards Road (23/4/1998), 24 trees for 24 fallen soldiers in WW1 & WW2 (WKC);
- 13. NSW: Illawarra, Shoalhaven Heads, Shoalhaven Heads & David Berry Street, Shoalhaven Heads Memorial Park, (25/4/1999), war memorial trees (WKC);
- 14. NSW: Hunter, Shelly Beach, Shelly Beach Road, Our Lady of the Rosary Primary School, (25/4/2001) memorial trees for servicemen and women who since Federation have given their lives (WKC);
- 15. NSW: Liverpool Plains, Gunnedah, B56 Highway, beside John Longmuir Playing Field, Anzac Park, Remembrance Grove (15/8/1995 dedicated, on 50<sup>th</sup> anniversary of end of WW2), 50 trees featuring species representing the four main theatres of conflict in which Australian forces served (Europe/UK; Australia; Middle East; Far East-SW Pacific; , including Canary Island date palms (*Phoenix canariensis*), Cocos Island palms (*Syragus romanzoffianum*); cypresses (*Cupressus sp.*) and Chinese elms (*Ulmus parvifolia*);
- 16. NSW: Southern Tablelands, Taralga, Orchard & Court Streets, Goodhew Park, (15/8/1985) memorial trees to commemorate WW2 (WKC);
- 17. NSW: Sydney, Canada Bay, Bedlam Bay, Kokoda Track Memorial walkway, Rhodes Station to Concord Hospital, (1996) 900m long walk with 22 stations, richly planted (jungle/resort style rainforest, rather than avenue planting);
- 18. NSW: Central West Slopes, Bodangora, near War Memorial, (4/4/1999) memorial trees to 2 fallen in WW2 (WKC);
- 19. NSW: Berkeley Vale, **Public School**, Pindarri Avenue (**11/11/**2000) memorial to all conflicts Australians involved in, **since Federation (WKC)**.
- NSW: Southern Tablelands, Taralga, Taylors Creek Road (2000, dedicated 13/9/2003), site dedicated by the Green family and tree plantings from 2000 to commemorate returned soldiers and their families who came to live on Old Settlers Road (now Taylors Creek Road in the late 1940s. Plaque unveiled 13/9/03 (Heritage Archaeology, 2004, 124);
- 21. NSW: Muswellbrook, New England Highway north of town, Oak Factory side of road, (2008) Vietnam War Memorial Grove, monument with a kilometre or more of particular plantings of trees dedicated to specific regiments and units, indicating the number of fallen. Species include casuarinas, eucalypts, a Bunya pine, Cocos Island/Queen palm (Stuart, pers.comm., 2015);
- 22. NSW: Southern Highlands, Bowral, Mittagong Road, Settlers' Park & Mittagong Rivulet Reserve, Vietnam War Memorial and Cherry Tree Walk (1996+). Commences at the Settlers' Park entrance to the reserve, at the foot

- of Mount Gibraltar. Established by the Bowral Vietnam Memorial Walk Trust, Bowral Parks & Gardens Advisory Committee, Wingecarribee Shire Council, the RSL Sub-Branch, Rotary and Lions Clubs. The memorial is a series of upright granite panels with names of each (of 526) Australian soldier who lost their life in the Vietnam War. The Cherry Tree Walk has an avenue of flowering Japanese 'great white' (*Prunus x serrulata* 'Tai Haku') cherries either side of a walking/cycle track along the Mittagong Rivulet with 526 cherry trees, dedicated to each soldier who died during the war. It has rest areas designed for picnics. Runs for 5km (High Life magazine (10/2015) says 1.3km (VVAAO7; SHVB);
- 23. NSW: Sydney, Chatswood, Albert Avenue (opposite Chatswood Park), Garden of Remembrance (1964) commemorating Willoughby's fallen from Boer, WW1 and WW2, Malaya, Korea and Vietnam wars. Imported roses from Picardy, from the war cemeteries of France (MA94946);
- 24. NSW: Norfolk Island, Kingston, line of Norfolk Island pines, war memorial (Jean Rice to check details);
- 25. NSW: North Coast, Wingham-Wauchope, Remembrance Driveway (24/7/2014 dedicated at the Ellenborough Falls Reserve, at the Neville Howse VC Rest Area. War Veterans' Remembrance Drive Association event marking start of preliminary works for the drive, which will see c.100km of road between Wingham Memorial Hall and Wauchope Memorial Clock Tower recognised as part of the drive. This will take travellers on the hinterland route via Bobin, Marlee, Elands, Comboyne, Byabarra and Huntingdon.12 Schools along the drive will be actively involved researching and telling veterans' and families' stories and in day trips to visit the drive. The drive recognises Australia's first Victoria Cross recipient, former Taree doctor, Neville Reginald Howse VC (24/7/1900 rescuing a wounded man under heavy fire, Sth. Africa). Greater Taree City Council and Port Macquarie Hastings Council are involved, and the drive will feature halls and schools along the route that will provide designated rest areas with interpretation on regional and military history (WC2387719). Federal MP Dr David Gillespie announced in 1/2015 a federal grant of \$5731 to support commemorative plaques for the 12 local schools along the Remembrance Drive (WC2807045);
- 26. NSW: Riverina, Deniliquin, Waring Gardens (date?) memorial trees for departed comrades (WKC);
- 27. NSW: North West Slopes, North Star, David & Star Streets, North Star Anzac Park (25/4/1996) (other trees not dated) memorial trees (WKC);
- 28. NSW: North West Slopes, Manilla, Namoi River Road, 3km E of town, Manilla Cemetery, next to Wall of Remembrance, memorial tree(s) to Private Lawrence (Len) Ridgewell (WKC).
- E)\_ Notable Avenues not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)
- 1) NSW: Sydney, Royal Botanic Garden, Inner Garden, Mrs Macquaries Drive (road), swamp mahoganies (*Eucalyptus robusta*)(1812 for the Maqcuaries, most replaced in the 1990s/2000s)(SHR);
- 2) NSW: Sydney, Domain / Cahill Expressway, 'Fig tree avenue' (1847: James Jones/John Carne Bidwill), much depleted with road widening and deaths. Originally was alternating *Pinus sp.* and *Ficus macrophylla* (SHR);
- 3) NSW: Morpeth, Tank Street, brush box avenue to St. James' Church, c.1850s, within St. John's Centre, planted c/o Bishop Stanton to connect to the house (formerly Morpeth House, Closebourne House)(SHR);
- 4) NSW: Sydney, The Domain (Phillip Precinct) had an oak avenue and willows (*Salix sp.*) near the cricket pitch within dominant remnant eucalypts pre-1860 but all have since disappeared. Only a few older trees along Central Avenue and adjacent eastern slope remain from this period (Noel Ruting, pers.comm., 30/4/2015);
- 5) NSW: Sydney, Centennial Park, Paddington, triple avenue around Grand Drive (1889), comprising Moreton Bay/Port Jackson figs, *A.heterophylla* and *Quercus ilex* (Charles Moore);
- 6) NSW: Sydney, Anzac Parade, *Moore Park* (1917) Moreton Bay figs (*Ficus macrophylla*) some Port Jackson figs, a few weeping figs (*F.benjamina*) and a few Hill's figs (*F.microcarpa var.Hillii*); in variable condition) once had a central obelisk, since moved off the now-divided carriageway, yet to be re-erected. Historian Paul Ashton considers these were planted earlier by people concerned with beautification of the park/ road, not as a war /ANZAC memorial, noting the road was renamed Anzac Parade later. Despite public protesting, some 40 (elsewhere the no's are given as some 200) of these figs on the eastern side of Anzac Avenue and Allison Road, Randwick have been and are being removed from 1-5/2016 to clear work spaces to install a Light Rail line to the University of New South Wales in Kensington and the south-eastern suburbs. NB: 2016 many of these magnificent trees have been removed in readiness to install light rail / modify traffic lanes;

- 7) NSW: Riverina, Leeton, Kurrajong Avenue (c1912) planted around (& extending) a few existing kurrajong trees down a main street;
- 8) NSW: Sydney, Hyde Park, 'Lovers' Lane' avenue of Hills figs (*Ficus microcarpa* 'Hillii') planted 1926-7 as part of Norman Weekes competition design, modified by Sir John Sulman and others, some lost to Fusarium fungi, staged replanting to occur under master plan (SHR);
- 9) NSW: Tenterfield, avenues of pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*), 1930s, by Tenterfield Beautification committee, under direction of Robert Brush, health & building inspector for the Council (& for nearly 40 years: DW);
- 10) NSW: Blue Mountains, Faulconbridge, Jackson Park, Prime Ministers' Corridor of Oaks (1933-4), land donated by Joseph Jackson NSW MLA for Nepean for 33 years (Minister for Local Government 1932-33), then-owner of the former home of Sir Henry Parkes (Faulconbridge House) and admirer of Parkes as the father of federation. His idea was an oak avenue planted by all Australian Prime Ministers or their nearest surviving relatives, as a national memorial outside Parkes' home. Plantings commenced in 1934. A plaque was placed under the tree for Edmund Barton, first Prime Minister (12/1900). Oaks on the north row commemorate Keating, Fraser, McMahon, McEwan, Forde, Fadden, Menzies, Page, Lyons, Scullin, Bruce, Hughes and Howard. Those on the south row commemorate Hawke, Whitlam, Gorton, Holt, Chifley, Curtin, Barton, Deakin, Watson, Reid, Fisher and Cook (BMACHO, 2010, 8);
- 11) NSW: Clarence Valley, Grafton, Pound Street, Jubilee Avenue (*Jacaranda mimosifolia*) (39 trees, 1935), marking silver jubilee of King George V (only some survived, later replanted, along with other streets);
- 12) NSW: Braidwood, King's Highway, (1936) King George V Commemorative Poplar Avenue (*Populus nigra*). Now has a Tree Management Plan developed with the community for staged replanting/replacement at safer spacings from the road (RMS);
- 13) NSW: Tamworth, Lower Nemingha Road, (1936, 424 English oaks) 1.4km long memorial avenue to the late King George V (140 of the original 424 trees remain, most in reasonably good condition 2011). Now SHR listed, 2016 conservation management plan prepared proposing sequential replacement, tree surgery etc;
- 14) NSW: Illawarra, Shellharbour, Princes Highway (off to west), Avenue of Norfolk Island pines (either side of road bends), LEP 2000 item (highway re-routed to east now);
- 15) NSW: Illawarra, Wollongong, Marine Drive, Avenue of Norfolk Island pines, LEP item;
- 16) NSW: Wauchope, Hastings Street a median avenue of Hills figs (*Ficus microcarpa var. hillii*) along a two-block length. Done for NSW's Sesquicentenary celebrations (1938), part of a state-wide initiative encouraging tree planting to mark the 150th anniversary of European settlement;
- 17) NSW: Tooraweenah (former base of operations for Butler Airlines) avenue of trees planted at instigation of Arthur Butler in the 1940s. They recognise the importance of the CWA Butler and his wife (a leading light in the Tooraweenah CWA) arranged for the planting in Jacaranda and silky oak (*Grevillea robusta*). These trees flower in the colours of the CWA (CR);
- 18) NSW: Clarence Valley, Grafton, Breimba Street, Fig Tree Avenue, 17 giant Hills fig trees (Ficus macrocarpa 'Hillii')( http://highwaytraveller.com.au/towns/nsw/grafton/attractions)
- 19) NSW: New England, Armidale, 14 September 1963 planting of 'about forty trees' in Rusden Street in the Council Chamber block'. Aldermen planted 21 of these trees and shrubs, including sweet gums (*Liquidambar styraciflua*) and claret ash (*Fraxinus oxycarpa* 'Raywood'). The Chinese pistachio (*Pistacia chinensis*) tree species earlier-proposed was not planted. The plantings were to commemorate the 'Centenary of Local Government' (COGMT).
- 20) NSW: Hawkesbury, Bilpin, off Bells Line of Road, Sam's Way, private avenue commemorating previous owners and early settlers, Samuel Boughton and family (10/1973, sweet gums, *Liquidambar styraciflua*) and Himalayan cedars (*Cedrus deodara*)(Angela Low, pers.comm., 24/8/2015)
- 21) NSW: Sydney, Canada Bay, Gipps Street, Goddard Park, Peace Walk, 1986 avenue of turpentines (*Syncarpia glomulifera*) and eucalypts (?brittle gums, *E.mannifera*) planted as a memorial to world peace.

#### **Lost Avenue:**

Pre-1799 avenue of Norfolk Island pines up Annandale farm's drive, Sydney (of Col.George Johnston, exadministrator of Norfolk Island) long a landmark before being cut down in 1904 (Morris, 34-41)

- F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)
- 1) NSW: Sydney, Hyde Park, Anzac Memorial (west side)(c.2m, in struggling condition);
- 2) NSW: Central West, Orange, Bathurst Road, Memorial Drive (1923+);
- 3) NSW: Central West, Cowra, *Lone Pine Park*, (c.1920s) lone pine (on main road (Mitchell Highway) into Orange from east);
- 4) NSW, Central West, Orange, Mitchell Highway, *Duntryleague Golf Course*;
- 5) NSW: North West, Inverell, Victoria Park, (1931, Pinus halepensis) c/o Mrs McMullen, mother of Lance Corp. Benjamin Smith (3<sup>rd</sup> Battalion, who brought back a cone to commemorate his brother Mark was killed in Gallipoli) grew two seedlings from seed (sown in 1928), donating one to Inverell, the other to the Parks & Gardens Section, Dept. of the Interior, Canberra planted by the Duke of Gloucester at the Australian War Memorial in 1934)(see 7) John Hawker notes (1/2012) that this tree fell over in the last 6-7 years. Deemed unsafe in 2007 and removed. A third-generation pine planted to replace it (Slessor, 2007);
- 6) NSW: Riverina, Albury, Albury Botanic Garden, (25/4/1936), Calabrian pine (*P.brutia*), planted by Curator Mr JER Fellowes on behalf of the Albury branch of the R.S.S.I.L.A (MA102286);
- 7) NSW: Sydney, Hornsby, Pacific Highway, *Hornsby Park* (1937) Aleppo pine, fenced within the park's swimming pool enclosure (regional significance, LEP item the park);
- 8) NSW: Central West, Gooloogong, Main Street, Gooloogong Memorial Park (Cowra LGA);
- 9) NSW: Riverina, Albury, Waugh Road, War Cemetery, Turkish red pine (1965)(MA20036);
- 10) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Tumut, cnr. Russell, Robertson and Cappell Streets, Richmond Park, 2 Lone pines (9/8/1986), planted by Faruk Sahinbas, Turkish Ambassador. Grown from seed from Gallipoli lone pine. Second pine planted by Sir William Keyes, National President RSL. Both Aleppo pines (WMR);
- 11) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Adelong, behind Adelong War Memorial, (1987) planted by Legatee S.G. (Gordon) Smith of Glenellerslie on Anzac Day, *Pinus brutia*, grown from original lone pine on Gallipoli, planted 1965 (WMR);
- 12) NSW: Sydney, Parramatta, Parramatta Park, Murray Memorial Gardens 1988. Collapsed in a storm 21/4/2015, to be replaced in 2016 (PA, 15/7/15);
- 13) NSW: Central Coast, Brick Wharf Road, *Woy Woy Memorial Park*, c.1990 lone pine (in 1932 park, with 1925 obelisk war memorial);
- 14) NSW: Sydney, North Shore, Pymble, Knox Presbyterian College, main quad, Ione pine (?1990);
- 15) NSW: Hunter Valley, Maitland, off New England Highway, *Maitland Park*, 1999, Aleppo pine, donated by Telarah High School, planted by Maitland RSL Sub-Branch;
- 16) NSW: Sydney, Lidcombe, cnr. Joseph & James Streets, Remembrance Park Ione pine, (c2005);
- 17) NSW: Hunter Valley, Maitland, Maitland Public School grounds, no plaque but an Aleppo pine, c.2005;
- 18) NSW: Manly Vale, King Street, Avenue of Honour (2005; 2011), native trees and shrubs), 1.5km long from Condamine Street to the Manly War Memorial Park. Planted under the direction of the Save Manly Dam Catchment Committee to commemorate service of merchant navy in two world wars. 25 plaques on telegraph poles along King Street, stone memorial in King Reserve (WMR-KSAOH; wiki)
- 19) NSW: Hunter Valley, Scone, New England Highway, c.2005;
- 20) NSW: Northern Tablelands, Lismore, Memorial /Commemorative Park, 6/2006, donated by Brother Kevin of Trinity Catholic College to the Summerland ex-Service Women Assn. to commemorate the 65<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the formation of that service in WW2. The Aleppo pine (2006 tree) was from seed from Gallipoli's lone pine (SCD);
- 21) NSW: Southern Highlands, Mittagong, cnr. Hume Highway and Railway Crescent, Memorial Park, lone pine, (c.2007) (*High Life* magazine);
- 22) NSW: Central Coast, Gosford, Gosford Memorial Park, southern side of steps from the park (Gallipoli memorial is on the northern side), lone pine, c.2008 (LEP)(NBRS & Partners, 2012, 50) grafted from a tree planted in 1934 at the Australian War Memorial (Canberra) by the Duke of Gloucester. The parent was planted in 1928 by Mrs McCullen from a cone brought to Australia by Lance Corporal Benjamin Smith, whose brother had died in battle for Lone Pine Ridge, Gallipoli (GMPw);
- 23) NSW: North West, Inverell, *RSL Museum, Pioneer Village*, 2007 Ione pine (direct first-generation offspring from Gallipoli's Ione pine) planted in front of the museum (Slessor, 2007);

- 24) NSW, South Coast, Cobargo, Wandella War Memorial, Wandella Hall, two Aleppo pines (*Pinus halapensis*) planted by Australian members of the International Dendrology Society, seedlings from Yarralumla Nursery, Canberra from the 1934 Australian War Memorial tree seed (in 2015 they were 5-6m tall);
- 25) NSW: Riverina, Trangie, Trangie Soldiers' Memorial Hall grounds (c.2014), Aleppo pine;
- 26) NSW: Central West, Wellington, Cameron Park, Ione pine (date?), seedling from seed from Gallipoli (WC)
- 27) NSW: Southern Tablelands, Tumut, Richmond Park (near the Cenotaph)(LH pers.comm., 1/2015);
- 28) NSW: Sydney, Camperdown, *University of Sydney*, lawn near main Parramatta Road entry gate, (26 April 2015), planted by the Glebe Society, three other mature Aleppo pines are on the same lawn;
- 29) NSW: Sydney, Glebe, cnr. Glebe Point / Bridge Roads, Foley Park War Memorial, lone pine planting (2015);
- 30) NSW: Sydney, Campbelltown, St. Patrick's College, Ione pine planted Anzac Day 2015, seedling from the Australian War Memorial, Canberra. Four college students are Anzac soldier descendents.

#### Lost Lone pines:

- 1) NSW: Albury, *Albury Botanic Garden*, (1936), planted on Anzac Day by long-time curator, J.E.R. Fellowes, struck by lightning in a 1999 storm, timber used to make furniture for the Soldiers, Sailors and Airmen Club and the B.G.'s Fellowes Centre (Lawrence, 2012, 72);
- 2) NSW: Mendooran (Warrumbungle Shire), Bandulla Street, (removed to build a post-WW2 War Memorial);
- 3) NSW: Evans Head, Memorial Park, Lone pine (seed obtained from Suvla Bay, Gallipoli, planted on ANZAC Day, 1999 in memory of local man Bill Tarplee (RAAF engineer in WW2). In poor condition 4/2007, stolen/removed 2013, plaque ripped off 2013 (*Northern Star*, 22/4/1999; RG).

# **New Zealand**

A) Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues – none known to date

#### B) Honour Avenues

- 1) Auckland, (city), cnr. Waterloo Quadrant and intersection of Symonds Street and Anzac Avenue, Anzac Avenue, a mixture of New Zealand, Australian and European trees planted 20 September 1918 by school children. Mayor and Governor-General present at planting (Adam, pers.comm., 13/5/2016);
- NB: not avenues the first post-WW1 Arbor Day focussed on planting the first WW1 commemorative tree planting across Auckland and New Zealand, c.12/7/1915. Examples in Auckland are Titirangi Park, where 80 trees were planted and Onehunga Public School. Trees were given special WW1 associated names (ibid 2016);

#### C) Memorial Avenues

- 1. Auckland, North Shore, Devonport, along Lake Road, Memorial Avenue, Norfolk Island pines (*Araucaria heterophylla*) on the east side, pohutukawa / NZ Christmas tree (Metrosideros excelsa) on west side, with small white-painted concrete plinths and brass plaques for each tree, commemorating members of the New Zealand Armed Forces from Devonport lost in World War II. Proposed c1945 but the first 38 trees not planted until 1952, by school children. There are currently 62 plaques, the last 3 plaques placed in 2013. In 2006 bluestone walls installed at each end. Features include white-painted, stone-edged cruciform garden beds planted with red *Salvia splendens* (Betteridge, pers.comm., 6/2016).
- D) WW2 and later war memorials plantations / groves / trees
- E) Other Notable Avenues not necessarily Honour or Memorial (i.e. War memorial) avenues

#### F) Lone Pines

- 1) Auckland, War Memorial Museum, Monterey pine (*P.radiata*), 1950 planted by Lt.Col.Cyril Bassett VC on Anzac Day, in poor condition. A replacement Aleppo pine (from Motuihe Island) was planted near it on 27/8/2003. The Local Board is keen to plant a Lone Pine descendant on ANZAC day 1915 (100<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Gallipoli landing), at the War Memorial Hall (Wilcox, pers.comm. 4/2014).
- 2) Auckland, Waitakere City, Waikumete Cemetery, near the crematorium, Canary Island pine (*P.canariensis*), 1961 with plaque (planted by Western Suburbs RSA, stating it reputedly descends from Gallipoli this seems questionable
- 3) Coromandel, Paeroa, Primrose Hill near the War Memorial, *Pinus brutia*, seed reputedly from the Melbourne Botanic Gardens, from a tree the progeny of the Gallipoli Lone Pine (since removed)
- 4) Coromandel, Paeroa Golf Course, *Pinus brutia* (1957, from Gallipoli lone pine)
- 5) Bay of Plenty, Te Puke, Oxford Street, behind RSA club rooms, *P.halepensis*
- 6) Hawkes Bay, Havelock North, Te Mata Peak, Monterey pine (*P.radiata*) high on the peak. Replaced an original (dead) *P.brutia*, from the Lone Pine in Melbourne. Widely branched and highly visible across the Heretaunga Plains.
- 7) Hawkes Bay, Taradale, Puketapu Road, Cemetery, Lone Pine War Memorial, two *P.halepensis* (1951, 1970s, 1999)
- 8) Taranaki, Stratford, King Edward Park, P.halepensis
- 9) Wanganui, Queens Park, Cenotaph, *P.halepensis*, (1965) commonly thought a descendent of the Gallipoli Lone Pine
- 10) Marton, Westoe Woodland Garden, *P.halepensis* (late 1960s), with Gallipoli connections (all the above ex Wilcox & Spencer, 2007)
- 11) Christchurch, Christchurch Botanic Garden, *P.brutia* with plaque from NZ Institute of Forestry noting its provenance in the ANZAC lone pine of Gallipoli (Wilcox, 'Christchurch' (tour report) in International Dendrology Society, *IDS Yearbook 2013*, 163).

# **Northern Territory**

- A) Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (5 nationally so far) none (to date)
- B) Honour Avenues none (to date)
- C) Memorial Avenues none (to date)
- D) WW2 & later Memorial Avenues plantations / groves / trees
- 1. NT: Alice Springs, Schwarz Crescent, RSL Social club grounds, trees planted to commemorate departed comrades (WKC).
- E) Other Notable Avenues not necessarily Honour or Memorial (i.e. War memorial) avenues
  - F) Lone pines none (to date)

# Queensland

#### A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues – (5 nationally so far)

- NB: not an avenue: Qld.: Charters Towers, Bridge Street, Boer War Veterans' Memorial Kiosk and *Lissner Park*, earliest recreation place in town, reserved 1883. 19<sup>th</sup> century plantings include tamarinds, figs, palms and pines. Structures include Boer War Memorial (1909) (QHR) (Brouwer et al, 2013, 179);
- NB: not an avenue: Qld.: Ingham, Palm Terrace, Mafeking Tree (24/4/1900) black bean (*Castanospermum australe*) planted as a community gesture celebrating the relief of Mafeking a Boer siege of this town which started 10/1899 and lasted 209 days) Tree planted by Telegraph Master Mr. S.T. Simpson whose son Jack served in the forces besieged. The only Mafeking tree known in Queensland (MA 91639; **WKC**);
- NB: not an avenue Qld.: Mount Morgan, West Street, *Anzac Park* and the Coronation Lamp, Boer War Memorial. **In** 1902 a Coronation Lamp was added, commemorating coronation of King Edward VII. Originally

at intersection of Morgan and East Streets, relocated to Anzac Park in 1947. Large grassed park on hillside with indigenous trees (Lamp/memorial (only) is on the QHR) (Brouwer et al, 2013, 106).

## B)\_Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)

- 1) Qld.: Sunshine Coast, Eumundi over two streets, Memorial Drive (its main street) and Gridley Street (See (2) below), Eumundi War Memorial (dedicated 6/10/1917 when 6 Qld. Banyan trees were planted by the Eumundi Women's Recruiting Committee. 12/10/1918 the same committee organised relatives to plant a further 12 trees; 23/8/1919 a third planting of 2 trees in Gridley Street, making a total of 20 for 20 dead soldiers) 3 figs (Ficus obliqua), 3 camphor laurels, 3 lily pillies (Syzygium paniculatum) and one jacaranda in the roadway on the north, and 2 camphors on the south side outside the School of Arts. Only 5 of the 20 survive, the rest were replaced with 3 camphor laurels, 3 lily pillies, 2 flame trees (Brachychiton acerifolius) and a jacaranda. The first trees were planted between the railway gates and CWA Hall and the first two were replanted when the road was widened (wiki). Between 1914-1918 87 men from Eumundi and district served in WW1. By the 1970s many of the trees had been replaced and the plaques either lost or deteriorated. In 1976 the 12 remaining plaques were replaced by Maroochy Shire Council and the originals placed in the Eumundi Historical Museum (wiki). The Main Street on which they run was once the main road north. It was renamed Memorial Drive in 1977 (QEPA). The trees are local landmark and focal point for popular markets from 1979 (wiki). A number of the plaques are being masked by large tree roots (QWM531; MA91401; QHR listed p 601122, in 1997). Lining the west side of Gridley Street, within Clem Park are 3 camphor laurels, 2 figs (F.obliqua), 2 flame trees (Brachychiton acerifolius) and 1 lily pilly (QHR; QEPA; wiki). In good condition (Cockerell, 2006);
- 2) Qld., Brisbane, Yeronga, Ipswich Road, Yeronga Memorial Park, Yeronga Honour Avenue and Anzac Parade (15/9/1917 (41 trees); 26/7/1918 (31 trees)-12/8/1919 (21 trees) totalling 93 trees, in a park opened in 1882, a war memorial since 1917), Honour Avenue (c.400m) of alternating weeping figs (Ficus benjamina) and flame trees (Brachychiton acerifolius) (which later died). Additional plantings of more figs and some leopard trees (Caesalpinia ferrea) were made by the Parks Superintendent over the years to replace dead or vandalised trees. A white fig (F.virens) was also planted – date unknown (ILY). A total of 96 trees planted for each local Shire man and woman who lost their lives. A major Yeronga proponent was Mrs Julia Rigby, mother of fallen soldier Jack Rigby who died in the Anzac landing at Gallipoli (ILY). Many of the figs and plaques have been replaced. Designed by Henry (Harry) Moore, Brisbane City Council landscape designer (Brisbane's first Parks Superintendent, 1912-40s) (QHR: Brouwer et al, 2013, 178). Honour Avenue was intended as a straight memorial path from Park Road gate to the cenotaph. In the 1930s a bend was put in the avenue to swing around and meet the Ipswich gate. A later addition (it was marked on maps from 1918) was Anzac Parade, an arced path between the Ipswich Road gate and the park's old entrance in School Road. Planted in alternating species of (Cocos Is. /Queen palms, a species of Phoenix (perhaps silver date palm, P.sylvestris, but only one has the fat trunk typical of Canary Island date palm, P.canariensis: Stuart Read pers.comm.) and Livistona sp. (L.chinensis/australis) fan) palms with later replanting of Chinese fan palms (Livistona chinensis). Local historian Rod Fisher quotes a local resident of School Road in 1946 that a third set of memorial gates was intended in Park Road and that the original avenue of symbolic palms was seeded from Palestine and the Middle East, by returned soldiers (ILY). The cenotaph was completed in 7/1921. Some aging trees dangerous, leading to 2011-12 project of renewal (11 new replacement figs planted, no alternate flame trees, replaced missing plaques (2 originals survive), 'cathedral pruning' of figs commenced in 2007 to help them survive drought conditions then. Also Anzac Parade restored with 28 new palms, removing 'interfering' trees, restored memorial gates and cenotaph, interpretive signage, via a conservation management plan and wide consultation (Ensbey, 2012);
- NB: Not an avenue: Brisbane, Yeronga, School Street, QCWA Hall, (post-1916), memorial tree(s) planted to commemorate Private T. Markey Anzac, killed in action on 14 November 1916 (WKC);
- 3) Qld., Brisbane, Toowong, 65 Sylvan Road (opposite Toowong (fmr. Brisbane General) Cemetery), *Toowong Anzac Park (aka Toowong Memorial Park)* (9/1918). A variety of trees were planted to commemorate district men who died in World War 1 and park renamed Anzac Park. All originally had plaques only one is known to survive. Key agents W.C. Harding, local resident and J. Hiron. The former responsible for over 3000 trees being planted by 1/1919. *Many died and many* nameplates have disappeared: original nameplates were unusual, and shaped like Australia. In 1922 an avenue of honour of palms and Soldiers' Memorial was added. By the

1930s the park was neglected. 1946 aerial photo shows uniform wows along the Wool Street border. Some macadamia nut trees were planted (Morrison, 2011). In 1993 part (a large section) of the avenue was relocated parallel to Sylvan Road from the car park to allow completion of a second rugby union oval. It retains this alignment, leading to the RSL memorial from the park's main entrance. A small stand of palms from the original alignment remain. The Toowong Soldiers' Memorial on the summit of the ridge is encircled by palms (TW\_Wikipedia/QHR). A hoop pine (*Araucaria cunninghamii*) remains (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 181);

- 4) Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Clifton, King Street near Meara Place (11-12/1918), WW1 memorial trees (WKC);
- 5) Qld.: Roma, along Station, Wyndham, Hawthorne & Bungil Streets, Memorial & Heroes Avenue (1918/1920), 93 bottle trees (*Brachychiton rupestris*) one for each (WKC says there were 118) local WW1 fallen,(the first one allegedly planted 1918 (outside post office)/c.1920. Unusual in that it is spread around the streets and winds its way through Roma (BAOH/CMP). Some removed, some replaced since (QHR)(Beaver; Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 6) Qld., Newtown, ANZAC Avenue (1919), camphor laurels (*Cinnamommum camphora*), when planting there was a discussion about native species, but camphors were chosen for hardiness (MA104356);
- 7) Qld., Gympie, River Road, Memorial Park (1919-21) established as a war memorial to WW1 local fallen and to two locals fallen in the Boer War, designed by Brisbane City Council employees, landscape designer (& Brisbane's first Parks Superintendent, 1912-40s) Henry (Harry) Moore and architect A.H. Foster, includes avenues in variety of species (originally cabbage tree palms (*Livistona australis*) and pines) and tree plantings (one of most intact of Moore/Foster park designs)(QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 8) Qld., Brisbane, Bulimba, 129 Oxford Street, *Bulimba Memorial Park*, (1919-23 in a park established c.1904, a war memorial from 1919) nine small fruited figs (*F. microcarpa* var. *microcarpa*) along the Oxford Street boundary. Some original trees survive (QHR) (Brouwer et al, 2013, 178). Legacy and replica plaques kept safe by the late Ernie Adsett, now the Colmslie RSL Sub Branch (Plant & Parke, 2007);
- 9) Qld., Brisbane, **Tennyson, outside the golf course,** *Tennyson Memorial Avenue* **to those who fell in the Empire's wars** (1919, **11/4/**1949 **(WKC),** 1993), no trees survived in 2006, replanting and rededication occurred 10/2007 (WW1, WW2);
- Qld., Southeast coast, Caloundra, (c.1919) memorial trees for the Gallipoli campaign (WKC);
- 11) Qld, Sunshine Coast, Beerburrum, *Anzac Avenue Memorial Trees*, (1920), 13 trees: one pine, seven camphor laurel and five figs and palms along the centre of the road. Original trees (38, including 1 camphor laurel, 17 weeping figs, 16 Washingtonia palms and 4 pines) have died or been removed, including all the palms shown in photographs c1920-1921, 13 of the original trees remain. Street renamed to honour local fallen (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 12) Qld., Brisbane, Graceville, 173 Oxley Road, along Appel and Plumridge Streets, *Graceville Memorial Park*, (1920), focus of park is a war memorial bordered by striking memorial plantings of alternating Bunya pine (*Araucaria bidwillii*) and cottonwoods (*Hibiscus tiliaceus*) (52 trees honouring 52 lives lost. New cottonwoods planted 2006-7 (QHR) (Brouwer et al, 2013, 178). One of the bunya pines is dedicated to Sgt. Wm.Henry Cooling, who died at Gallipoli on 22/10/1915. He was a local school teacher and devoted parishioner. He is buried in Gallipoli and also commemorated by a cabbage tree palm (*Livistona australis*) in the grounds of Sherwood Uniting Church, with a plaque (Plant & Parke, 2007;
- 13) Qld., Brisbane, Diggers Drive, Wooloowin, *Kalinga* (/*Anzac Memorial*) *Park* (1922-4 in a park opened in 1910)(1952: some trees replanted to replace dead/missing trees with tallow woods (*Eucalyptus microcorys*) by Parks Director Harry Oakman),(QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 177);
- 14) Qld., Montville, Razorback Road and Main Street (Montville-Mapleton Road), *Memorial Avenue* (1923), planted on Arbor Day, 9/1923, memorial avenue of weeping figs, (*Ficus benjamina*)(QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 15) 14) Qld., Brisbane, Petrie-Redcliffe, *Anzac Memorial Grove* (fmr. *Anzac Memorial Avenue* / Highway (1925-6+), 18km long, 18 km long from Gympie Road, Petrie to Redcliffe Parade, Redcliffe. Qld's largest planting of an avenue, achieved by public subscription (appeal from 1922, first plantings 1925). Originally 1760 trees. Includes memorial and other plantings. Notable plantings include: Two Cocos Island (/queen) palms (*Syragus romanzoffianum*) at the Petrie/North Pine School of Arts (these were the first planted, by the Qld. Governor Sir Matthew Nathan in 1925: they were replaced with Bangalow palms (*Archontophoenix cunninghamiana* in

- 2013); Eucalyptus at Lerose Avenue; mango (Mangifera indica) avenue between Bruce Highway and Kinsellas Road, Mango Hill; slash pines at the roundabout with Deception Bay Road and immediately west; Norfolk pines (Araucaria heterophylla) along the Avenue through Rothwell; Cotton trees and Eucalyptus through Kippa Ring particularly between Klingner and Bremner Roads; Slash pines west of Bremner Road; Pines from Nathan Street to Klingner Road; hoop pine (Araucaria cunninghamii) west of Humpybong Street; flamboyant trees (Delonix regia) along the road through Redcliffe, particularly between John Street and Victoria Avenue; and a fig at the roundabout terminating the avenue at Redcliffe (QHR). Some of the trees were donated by the Acclimatisation Society gardens in Lawnton. Widened for traffic over time. In 1990s some sections duplicated for dual carriageway, <a href="http://www.amacc.net.au/index.php/gallery/replanting-of-palms">http://www.amacc.net.au/index.php/gallery/replanting-of-palms</a> requiring some removals. 1993 officially reopened by Pine Rivers Shire Chairman R.Akers and Qld. RSL President S.W.Kay. Following 2006 removal of a number of trees for a transit lane, a memorial grove of slash pine seedlings (off trees on the avenue) was planted at Kippa-Ring (see Groves (D)) (MA91818);
- 16) Qld., Stanthorpe, Lock Street (on Foxton's Hill outside town), Stanthorpe Soldiers' Memorial (1924-6), rugged landscaped park on rocky hilltop, naturalistic, memorial trees, some evergreen formal plantings. By the 1930s photographs show pines (believed to be Lone pines) planted around the rest house and on the western slopes. Wooden pegs (now lost) recorded names of fallen placed below memorial trees (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 17) Qld., Emu Vale, Yangan Killarney Road and Washbourne Road, Memorial Avenue of conifers/Avenue of Honour (date?), on roads from Emu Vale east to Warwick, in memory of local fallen soldiers, planted by Council at urging of local storekeeper, Pat Bolger (nomination to QHR, avenue is under threat (12/2015)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 18) Qld., Southeast coast, Mapleton, Obi Obi Road, Mapleton Community Hall, memorial trees to those from the district who served, also a Gallipoli pine (WKC);
- 19) Qld., Tannymorel, Kurrajong and Oak Streets, Tannymorel to Warwick Road, avenue of plane trees (*Platanus x hybrida*) (date?) leading to a war memorial obelisk at the intersections of Kurrajong St., Mt. Colliery Road and Oak Street (nominated to QHR, avenue is under threat (12/2015)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182). Trees appear in reasonable condition, although some plaques and metal crosses are grown over/obscured (Morris, 2013);
- 20) Qld., Brisbane, 228 Adelaide Street, *Anzac Square* (1928-39) opened in 1930, 1932 Qld. Women's War Memorial added; 1988 Korean and Vietnam War Memorials added. Edged by formal gardens on Adelaide Street, three paths separated by lawns and mature trees converge on a large elevated Shrine at Ann Street. These paths represent the three branches of the armed forces, Army, Navy and Air Force. Trees along these paths include palms, Bribie Island pines (*Callitris columellaris*) and bottle trees (*Brachychiton rupestris*)- the latter were donated by Colonel Cameron, former Light Horseman and active lobbyist for the square (1984 adjacent controversial redevelopment and part-encroachment on square, pedestrian overbridges built (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 181);
- 21) Qld., Capricornia, Rockhampton, Gillender Street, Diggers Park, Botanic Gardens, memorial trees as links to the original Anzacs (WKC).

#### C)\_Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64nationally so far - NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))

- 1) Qld., Mount Mee, Robinson Road, Avenue of Honour, planted soon after 1945, almost 50 local men enlisted, and a number were killed. Hoop pines (QEPA)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 182);
- 2) Qld., Brisbane, Sherwood, Weinholt Street, Avenue of Honour, planted after 1945, weeping bottlebrush (*Callistemon viminalis* 'Dawson River'), planted by the 23 household owners on this street. Originally pollarded annually by Council, since lopped for overhead wires. Undergoing restorative pruning (TN 2015-Sh);
- 3) Qld., Townsville, 70-78 The Strand, *Anzac Memorial Park*, <u>Tobruk Memorial Baths and adjacent banyan trees</u>, (1941-50 in The Strand Park est'd. 1910), memorial to Australian servicemen at this campaign site in Libya (park renamed so in 1934). Attractive landscaped setting, grassed surrounds and linear perimeter plantings of Royal palms (*Roystonea regia*) and other tropicals including frangipani. Many trees post-date 1971 Cyclone Althaea (QHR) (Brouwer et al, 2013, 180, 184);
- 4) Qld., Northern Goldfields, Charters Towers, Mosman Street near Gill Street, Edmeades Park, (11/12/1990) WW2 memorial trees (WKC);

- 5) Qld., Wide Bay & Burnett, Gin Gin, May Street, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 6) Qld., Southeast Coast, Mudgeeraba, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 7) Qld., Wide Bay & Burnett, Mundubbera, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 8) Qld., Central Highlands-Coalfields, Springsure, William Street, Springsure Botanical Gardens, (WW2) memorial trees to the 13 fallen (WKC);
- 9) Qld., Northern Goldfields, Charters Towers, Prior & Hewett Streets, RSL Services Memorial & Citizens' Club grounds, war memorial tree plantings (WKC).

#### D) WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (48 nationally so far)

- 1) Qld., Wowan, Wowan Memorial Hall and grounds (Wowan established 1912), pair of pines (?*Thuja sp.*) either side of memorial monument next to hall enhance setting (nominated to QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 183);
- 2) Qld., Yeppoon, Anzac Parade, James and Normanby Streets, Yeppoon War Memorial (1921, 1984), hoop pines planted in median island and footpaths of main streets commemorating local servicemen (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 183);
- 3) Qld., Harrisville, *Harrisville Memorial Park* (1922), District Welfare Committee and RSL amalgamated and pooled funds to £200 to erect a suitable Shire war memorial. A property in the heart of town was purchased for a park, which aimed to commemorate the shire's 23 fallen heroes in the Great War (MA91567);
- 4) Qld., Brisbane, Paddington, Enoggera Terrace, Ithaca War Memorial and Park, Alexander Jolly Park (c.1922), to commemorate fallen local WW1 soldiers. Laid out by Council gardener Alexander Jolly, including 2 mature figs and planted embankment to Latrobe Terrace (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 181);Qld., Miriam Vale, Bloomfield Street, Miriam Vale War Memorial (1922), southeast end of long narrow treed reserve, framed by a large fig tree to the south, other figs on cross-street Bloomfield Street (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 183);
- 5) Qld., Rockhampton, Lion Creek Road, World War 2 Memorial Pool and forecourt park, 1924 War Memorial Obelisk, surrounds landscaped by R. Simmons, director, *Rockhampton Botanic Gardens*, semi-circular drive lined both sides with Canary Island date palms (*Phoenix canariensis*) and cabbage tree palms (*Livistona australis*) forming a forecourt of lawns with specimen trees old *Ficus sp.* and 2 yellow flamboyants (*Peltophorum pterocarpum*). At the building frontage are two Royal palms (*Roystonea regia*) (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 180);
- 6) Qld., Kin Kin-Pomona Road, Pomona, Pomona Memorial Forest (1939-42) planted by Pomona's School Forestry Club on the site of the Pinbarren School. Hoop (Araucaria cunninghamii) and Qld. kauri (Agathis robusta) pines, Pinus taeda, silky oak (Grevillea robusta) and flooded gum (Eucalyptus grandis). In 1942 named the "Victory Plot". By 4/1943, 382 trees planted and renamed the Pomona Memorial Forestry Plot on 31/10/1944 (MA10031);
- 7) Qld., Bundaberg, Bundaberg War Nurses' Memorial (1949), triangular park opposite hospital at junction of two main streets, planted with palms. Mr Cunnington, Bundaberg City Gardens Curator supervised the layout and planting. Memorial, honours 12 local nurses serving in WW1 and four of WW2 when unveiled, it was the only tribute to war nurses in Australia (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 106);
- 8) Qld., Brisbane, Enoggera, Lloyd Street off Wardell Street, Gallipoli Barracks, (post 1945) memorial trees planted to commemorate members of Royal Australian Regiment killed in wars since 1945 (WKC);
- 9) Qld., Sunshine Coast, Eumundi, Bruce Highway, War Memorial Park, adjacent to the markets, Eumundi WW2 Trees (c.1950) commemorating local individuals killed in WW2. Various plaques set in front of trees (QWM531; WKC);
- 10)Qld., Darling Downs, Beaudesert, Mt. Lindesay Highway, Lindsay and Brisbane Streets, Jubilee Park (1951)(MA90505), Beaudesert Memorial Palm Garden, (1995), 33 majestic palm (*Ravanea rivularis*) palm trees (and one native olive (*Olea paniculata*) in the centre, planted for 33 men and women who lost their lives in WW2, built as part of 'Australia Remembers' in 1995, opened by Col. P.L.G. Pursey AM (MA90496) in varying condition with many replacements and losses due to frosts, heavy soil and vandalism issues (Gough, pers. comm., 24/4/2015);
- 11) Qld., Brisbane, Spring Hill, 454 Gregory Terrace, *Victoria Park, Gundoo Memorial Grove* (eucalypts)(date not given, presume post-1950s), part of larger park including 19<sup>th</sup> century avenues of trees, 1950s Harry Oakman scheme of flowering trees on slopes (QHR)(Brouwer et al, 2013, 177);

- 12) Qld., Southeast Coast, Kilcoy, 8kmN of town, Sheep Station Creek, (13/7/1974) WW1 memorial tree planted for Jim Webster killed in action at Buna, 12 September 1943. Another tree planted the same day and place commemorates Hector Ellis, Secretary of 10th Battalion (A.I.F.) Ex-Servicemen's Association (WKC);
- 13) Qld., Capricornia, Gracemere, James Street, near John Street, RSL grounds, memorial trees (25/4/1984) to 4 locals who served (WKC);
- 14) Qld., Herbert & Lower Burdekin, Bowen, Hay Street near William Street, (1995), trees planted to commemorate the 50<sup>th</sup> anniversary of WW1 (WKC);
- 15)Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Millmeran, Herbert & Margaret Streets, Kokoda Cottages, (25/4/1995), memorial trees (WKC);
- 16) Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Cecil Plains, Russell Avenue between Geraghty & Cheetham Streets, Memorial trees, 15/8/1995 (WKC);
- 17) Qld., Wide Bay & Burnett, Monto, Memorial Avenue (WW2 & Vietnam)(date?)(WKC);
- 18) Qld., Brisbane, Chermside/ Geebung, Delaware Street south into 7<sup>th</sup> Brigade Park, Avenue of Honour (1996/2009, brush box trees (*Lophostemon confertus*) to recognise Brisbane's servicemen and women since 1859 and 7<sup>th</sup> Brigade's long military association Qld. Sparke's Paddock used by Army inWW1 as camp and remount depot; Chermside Army Camp in WW2 (1940 first units to train were 7<sup>th</sup> Brigade. Acquired by Brisbane City Council in 1961 named Hamilton Road Reserve then 7<sup>th</sup> Brigade Park in 1996; Avenue of Honour officially dedicated 22/4/2009 (MA97313);
- 19) Qld., Kippa-Ring, Anzac Avenue & Chelsea St., Henry Peiper Park, Anzac Memorial Grove (2006) slash pine, propagated from trees on Anzac Memorial Highway/Avenue (see (C))(MA91818);
- 20) Qld., **Southeast Coast**, Canungra, Christie, Pine and Kidston Streets and D.J.Smith Park, Canungra Memorial Trees, (**WW2**: **WKC**), Qld. lacebarks (*Brachychiton discolor*) and flame trees (*Brachychiton acerifolius*)(c.2007) associated with the local war memorial. One tree commemorates each serviceman who payed the supreme sacrifice during World War I and II. A memorial plaque resides next to the tree (QWM382);
- 21) Qld., Yungaburra, Timaburra Peninsula, Lake Tinaroo-side, Tina Burra Drive, 18/10/2012 Tableland Regional Council approved a site (giving in-kind help with its preparation) be reserved to create an 'Avenue of Honour' as a National Memorial honouring all who served and to commemorate the 42 Australian soldiers who've fallen in AFfghanistan. Prime Minister Gillard attended its opening on 22/6/2013. 70 flame trees (*Brachychiton acerifolius*) were planted. Major funding from Dept. of Veterans' Affairs, State and local government and national RSLs. Fund-raising is underway to complete the avenue. (AOHCA), 42 trees planted to remember the 42 Australian casualties in the Afghanistan conflict, memorial and plantings all by locals (KW, pers.comm., 2/9/2015; YAOH);
- 22) Qld., Moreton Bay Region, Samford Avenue of Honour (2015), 20 hoop pines (*Araucaria cunninghamii*) along a 700m long walkway to honour 20 local servicemen killed in both World Wars and the Korean War. Another 80 planned smaller trees will bring the total to 100, representing 100 years since the centenary of the Anzac campaign. A memorial is being constructed at the avenue's highest point (TN2015-Sf);
- 23) Qld., Darling Downs, Dalby, Gosden Dvive off Dalby-Jandowae Road, Mountain View Estate, Park, (date?) has a cairn with plaque (to WW1, WW2 & Korean wars), a Gallipoli pine and other trees (WKC);
- 24) Qld., Wide Bay and Burnett, Gympie, Normanby Hill Road, Park, (date?) contains WW2 remembrance trees (WKC);
- 25) Qld., Central West, Longreach, park (date?), has plaque and memorial trees (WKC);
- 26) Qld., Capricornia, Thangool, Burnett Highway, Thangool & District Memorial Park (date?). Monument is surrounded by memorial trees each honouring 7 named WW2 fallen (WKC);
- 27) Qld., Southeast coast, Coolangatta, (date?) memorial trees to the Powell brothers, fallen in WW2 (WKC);
- 28) Qld., Brisbane, 50 Cottontree Drive, Jinibara State School, memorial trees to those who gave their lives in defence of Australia (WKC);
- 29) Qld., Southeast coast, Kawana, Coopers Lookout, memorial trees (date?)(WKC);
- 30) Qld., Northwest, Mount Isa, beside Leichhardt River, George McCoy Park, memorial trees to Vietnam War (date?)(WKC);
- 31) Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Pittsworth, fmr. Warrengo Highway leading into town, memorial trees to commemorate fallen servicemen (date?)(WKC);

- 32) Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Toowoomba, Margaret and Burstow Streets, East Creek Park, (25/4/1987) memorial trees to members of 25 Royal Qld.Regiment who gave their lives for their country; and 17/10/1993 memorial trees to Members of Womens Royal Australian Air Force 1951-1977 (WKC);
- 33) Qld., Central Coast/Whitsundays, Carmila, Music Street, outside Broadsound Memorial Hall, memorial trees to 5 local soldiers who had died in WW2 and Vietnam wars (WKC);
- 34) Qld,, Southeast Coast, Cooroy, memorial trees (WKC);
- 35) Qld., Darling Downs & Granite Belt, Jandowae, Dandowae-Dalby Road, next to school, memorial trees (WKC).

#### E) Notable Avenues – not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)

- 1) *Qld.,* Mackay, Eimeo, Mango Avenue (bet. Whittles Lane & Heidke Street, (c1880s), mango trees (*Mangifera indica*), entrance avenue to a tourist destination;
- 2) Qld., Imbil, Imbil Forest (Research) Station, hoop pine avenue, (1918, for visit by a vice-regal entourage, further plantings 1918-32 (QEPA), now under threat, site scarcely maintained (12/2015);
- 3) Qld., Toowoomba, Anzac Avenue, planted as a beautification project, later renamed 'Anzac Avenue' (John Huth, pers.comm., 24/8/2016).

#### F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)

- 1) Qld., Mackay, Eimeo, Mango Avenue (bet. Whittles Lane & Heidke Street, (c1880s), mango trees (*Mangifera indica*), entrance avenue to a tourist destination;
- 2) Qld., Brisbane, Toowong Memorial Park, lone pine. Brisbane City Council proposes its removal to extend a football field and associated buildings (Clarke, 2015);
- 3) Qld., Kalbar, Engelsberg Park, a young lone pine (Gough, pers.comm.);
- 4) Qld., Harrisville, Harrisville Memorial Park, about to plant a lone pine (Gough, pers.comm.);
- 5) Qld., Darling Downs, Dalby, Gosden Dvive off Dalby-Jandowae Road, Mountain View Estate, Park, (date?) a Gallipoli pine (WKC).
- 6) Qld., Southeast coast, Mapleton, Obi Obi Road, Mapleton Community Hall, memorial trees to those from the district who served, also a Gallipoli pine (WKC).

# **South Australia**

- A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) (5 nationally so far i.e. rare) none in S.A.
- B)\_Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)
- NB: Not an avenue, Adelaide, Creswell Gardens, War Memorial Oak, planted 29 August 1914 by the Governor Henry Galway (a month after war began with Austria-Hungary's declaration of war on Serbia and 25 days after UK's declaration of war on Germany), Australian Wattle Day League (along with 8 wattles representing each Australian state (since lost), oak now c30m across with trunk girth of >3.5m. On 29/8/2014 100 school children planted a seedling from an acorn off this oak, some 150m away, as a gesture of continuing remembrance (Cameron, 2015).
- 1. SA: Adelaide Hills, Stirling, Mount Lofty, Mt. Barker Road and Avenue Road, Honour Avenue (9/9/1915) which inspired the Ballarat avenue (1917-19), 43 oak and 18 birch trees, along two roads meeting at a junction,

- location chosen as there was a Boer War memorial to a soldier there; in 1924 a bandstand was erected nearby as a memorial to local soldiers who served in WW1 (BAOH/CMP);
- 2. SA: Virginia, Old Port Wakefield Road (1916) 17 trees planted, all survive (BAOH/CMP, 2013: AOH);
- 3. SA: Adelaide, Adelaide Parklands, War Memorial Drive (1917-20) ~ 3 km (see 1923 also);
- 4. SA: Victor Harbor, Flinders Parade (Esplanade Street), Soldiers Memorial Gardens, (4/1917+ first constructed) symmetrical Norfolk Island pines and hedge-walled paths with rockeries and beds, (re-) designed by S.A. Government Town Planner Charles Reade, 1919 (Beaver; Spencer says A.columnaris, Cook's pines, not Norfolk Island pines; Garnaut et al, 2016 says Norfolk Is. Pines and notes that an initial (4/1917) four trees were planted for four local soldiers who died in the war. The town's Mayor William Northey and local resident, Mr Morris designed the garden. Adelaide City Council's gardener A W Pelzer visited and gave advice on layout and plants. Volunteers did the labour, with local George Kirby appointed gardener and overseer. This rapidly became not big enough to commemorate rising numbers of lost soldiers. By 12/1917 Council proposed a second garden, inviting SA Government Town Planner GA Reade to visit and advise on a scheme for the entire foreshore, which enlarged and adjusted the first garden and incorporated a second one. Despite his recommended realignment and relocations, Anzac Day 1918 saw extended plantings on the old (4/1917) alignment. Reade recommended total relocation community protest led to no such change. Site has a 2001 conservation management plan (SA. State Heritage Register, Garnaut et al)(AOH));
- 5. SA: Adelaide, Women's Memorial Garden, just north of Government House, North Terrace (1917-20s; Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 6. SA: Adelaide, Belair National Park, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 7. SA: Adelaide, Brighton, Solders' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 8. SA: Adelaide, Burnside, Rose Park, **Alexandra Avenue**, Prescott Terrace and 'Fallen Soldiers Memorial Trees'/Avenues (1918)(WKC) large planting of 278 trees including 52 elms and English oaks, each with a plaque. Driven by a local, Fred Johns and supported by Government Town Planner Charles Reade, a keen advocate of civic plantings. In poor condition due to drought, 1978 bronze plaques on quarry stones added (Beaver). Burnside Council's plans to remove them met strong community opposition, leading to staged replacement: 55 of 208 were replaced with semi-mature elms in 2011 and the remaining 153 trees will be replaced in an ongoing program. Elm leaf beetle found on the trees (2013);
- SA: Adelaide, Cherry Gardens, Cherry Gardens Road, Soldiers Memorial Park (c1920) exotic trees (Beaver), golden cypresses (probably *Cupressus macrocarpa* 'Aurea') redeveloped with special project funding (Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 10. SA: Adelaide, Glen Osmond, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 11. SA: Adelaide, Kilkenny, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 12. SA: Adelaide, Lower North Adelaide & Children's Playground, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 13. SA: Adelaide, Mitcham, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 14. SA: Adelaide, Norton Summit, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 15. SA: Adelaide, Payneham, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 16. SA: Adelaide, Prospect Recreation Ground, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 17. SA: Adelaide, Rosewater, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 18. SA: Adelaide, Semaphore, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 19. SA: Adelaide, Trinity Gardens, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 20. SA: Adelaide, Walkerville (& children's playground), Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 21. SA: Adelaide, Woodville, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 22. SA: Ardrossan, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 23. SA: Crystal Brook, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 24. SA: Curramulka, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 25. SA: Gawler, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016: AOH)
- 26. SA: Gumeracha, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 27. SA: Millicent, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 28. SA: Penola, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 29. SA: Peterborough, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)

- 30. SA: Port Augusta, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 31. SA: Port Elliot, Strangeways Terrace, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1918-20s) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 32. SA: Goolwa, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1918-20s) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 33. SA: Port Germein, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 34. SA: Port Pirie, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 35. SA: Quorn, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 36. SA: Strathalbyn, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 37. SA: Tumby Bay, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 38. SA: Wallaroo, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 39. SA: Watervale, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1917-20s: Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 40. SA: Jamestown, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1918-20s) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 41. SA: Kadina, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1918-20s) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 42. SA: Barossa, Kapunda, Dutton Park, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1918-20s) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 43. SA: Adelaide, Unley (1918+) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 44. SA: Adelaide, Thebarton, Recreation Park, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (1918+) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 45. SA: Adelaide, Prospect (1918+) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 46. SA: Adelaide, Walkerville (9/1920) installed with input from the state's Town Planning Department (Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 47. SA: Adelaide, Glenelg, Anzac Highway (CBD to Glenelg), planned 1917+ by the Anzac Memorial Highway League, part done 1921, Bay Road was renamed Anzac Highway in 1923 (Beaver; Garnaut et al, 2016)
- 48. SA: Blyth, Blyth Road (Esplanade), Avenue of Honour (c1925), plaque on a rock in centre of trees (MA50473);
- 49. SA: Robe, Mundy Street, Avenue of Honour (1925), Norfolk Island pines (*Araucaria heterophylla*), plaque and cairn to recognise service personnel and Robe citizens in war and peace. Progress Assn. helped with paling tree guards (MA51652);
- 49. SA: Middleton, Soldiers' Memorial Gardens (c.1927: Garnaut et al, 2016);
- 50. SA: Mallee, Pinnaroo, Mann Street (date?)(AOH)(Aitken, 2016, 135);
- 51. SA: Mallee, Keith, Heritage Street (date?)(AOH);
- 52. SA: North of Adelaide, Two Wells (Aitken, 2016, 135);
- 53. SA: mouth of the Murray, Currency Creek (date?) (Aitken, 2016, 135)
- 54. SA: Port MacDonnell (date?)(AOH);
- 55. SA: Lake Alexandrina (mouth of the Murray), Milang (date?)(AOH);
- 56. SA: Adelaide Hills, Bridgewater, Fielding Road (date?)(AOH);
- 57. SA: Adelaide Hills, Back Valley, Inman Valley Road (date?)(AOH);
- 58. SA: Adelaide Hills, Verdun, Onkaparinga Valley Road (date?)(AOH);
- 59. SA: Adelaide Hills, Coromandel Valley, Main Road (date?)(AOH);
- 60. SA: Adelaide, Urrbrae, Cross Road (date?)(AOH);
- 61. SA: Adelaide, Goodwood, Goodwood Road (date?)(AOH);
- 62. SA: Adelaide, Plympton, Anzac Highway (date?)(AOH);
- 63. SA: Adelaide, Brooklyn Park, Sir Donald Bradman Drive (date?)(AOH);
- 64. SA: Adelaide, Lady Bay, Normanville (date?)(AOH);
- 65. SA: Adelaide, Hindmarsh, Port Road (date?)(AOH);
- 66. SA: Adelaide, Regency Park, Regency Road (date?)(AOH);
- 67. SA: Adelaide, Salisbury (date?)(AOH);
- 68. SA: Barossa, Stockport (date?)(AOH);
- 69. SA: Clare Valley, Stanley Flat, Stradbrooke Road (date?)(AOH);

- 70. SA: York Peninsula, Maitland (date?)(AOH);
- 71. SA: York Peninsula, Moonta, Blanche Terrace (date?)(AOH);
- 72. SA: York Peninsula, Kadina, Adelaide Road and Thomas Plains Road (date?)(AOH);
- 73. SA: York Peninsula, Wallaroo, Matta Street (date?)(AOH);
- 74. SA: York Peninsula, Wallaroo, Alford Road (date?)(AOH);
- 75. SA: York Peninsula, Wallaroo, Jetty Road, Owen Terrace and Victoria Street (date?)(AOH);
- 76. SA: North, (Port Pirie), Stone Hut, Borthwick Street **next to Soldiers' Memorial Hall, (WW1 & WW2 9 fallen)(AOH; WKC)**.

#### C)\_ Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64 nationally so far – NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))

- 1) SA: Quorn, Arden Vale Road, Memorial Avenue, planted during WW2 by residents (Beaver);
- 2) SA: Barossa, Kapunda, Mildred Street (Main Road), 3/9/1939, plaque and cairn added 1946 (MA)
- 3) SA: Tea Tree Gully, Main North East Road, adjacent to Memorial Drive (1950) pine trees and memorial arch, brass plaques (WW1 & 2)(Beaver: AOH);
- 4) SA: Barossa, Nuriootpa, Memorial Avenue (date?)(AOH);
- 5) SA: Adelaide, Henley Beach South, HMAS Road (date?)(AOH).

#### D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (48 nationally so far)

- 1) SA: Barossa, Kapunda, Anlaby Station, three 1918 planted Algerian oaks (*Quercus canariensis*) as memorials to farm workers who did not return from WW1 (Buttigieg, 2015);
- 2) SA: West Coast, Chandada, along the intersection of the Streaky Bay Highway and Inkster Road intersection, WW2 'Trees of Tribute (Arbor Day 16/8/1940 (11 trees); 10/8/1941 (4 trees); 11/1942 (7 trees) to commemorate 30 local enlistees. Community interest in acknowledging and restoring the planting (AOH);
- 4) SA: Peterborough, 11 Main Street, **east of the War Memorial**, grove of c12 trees planted 10/1943 (**nine WW2 fallen: WKC**), several have plaques (Beaver: Aitken, 2006, 135 adds that due to anti-German feeling, the town's name was changed from Peterburg in 1917);
- 5) SA: Port Lincoln, Bernard Place, Garden of Remembrance, (date?), owned and maintained by P.L.RSL, commemorates servicemen and women veterans of Boer War, WW1, WW2, Korea & Vietnam (MA51520);
- 6) SA: Adelaide Hills, Macclesfield, cnr. Walker St. & Strathalbyn Road, Macclesfield ANZAC Memorial Gardens (date?)(AOH);
- 7) SA: Adelaide, Seacliff, Lucy May Drive, off Schofield Avenue, (11/11/1999), trees planted commemorating all persons who served in the defence of Australia (WKC);
- 8) SA: Barossa, Kapunda, Baker Street, Dutton Park, War Nurses Memorial Garden (2003), commemorates nurses serving in wars since the Boer War. Statue of Kapunda woman and nurser, Vivian Bullwinkle, lawns and seating surrounded by roses (MA50952);
- 9) SA: Whyalla, Nicolson Avenue and McDouall Stuart Avenue median strips, Avenues of Honour (4/2015), Illawarra flame trees (*Brachychiton acerifolius*)(WAOH).

## E)\_Notable Avenues - not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)

- 1) SA: Barossa, Rowland Flat, Novotel Barossa Valley Resort, Pioneer Avenue, (2000), *Eucalyptus sp.*, planted by the Rotary Club of the Barossa Valley, plaques on the trees commemorate pioneers of the valley, their arrival dates and places of origin;
- 2) SA: Mount Gambier, Blue Lake, Pioneer Memorial, was flanked by five c1884 Canary Island pines (*Pinus canariensis*), grown from seed from the nearby 1876 Woods & Forests Nursery and Forest Reserve. These trees were poisoned in 2015. Timber to be used by Nangwarry Timber Museum and the Lady Nelson Visitor Information Centre, perhaps for interpretation of the 1876 forest reserve (McGBW).

#### F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)

- 1) SA: Peake, Mallee (east of Adelaide), Lone Pine cutting, the pines at Peake were planted 25/4/2009, propagated from the Lone Pine at the Australian War Memorial, Canberra (www.murrayriver.com.au)
- 2) SA: Glandore, New South Road and Anzac Highway, Gallipallee Overpass, planted by the Hon Pat Conlon 9/8/2010;
- 3) SA: Port Adelaide, *Alberton Oval* (11/2015 Remembrance Day) legatee Mrs Joan Bennett, and students of Westport Primary School helped to planted a lone pine at a memorial garden established for the purpose (AOH, PA, 11/15).

# Tasmania

## A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) (5 nationally so far – i.e. rare)

- 1) Tas.: Beaconsfield, Soldiers' Avenue (1902), Main Road to Beauty Point ex Brandy Creek, planes (*Platanus x hybrida*) and oaks, c.50 trees remaining of 200 originals (Howard/FOSMA)(SWalk says WW1);
- 2) Tas.: Huonville, a stand of four trees alongside the Huon River to commemorate the lifting of the siege of Ladysmith, rather than honouring individuals. Their stumps have since been carved into sculptures, rather than removed entirely (Boer/WW2)(Howard; SWalk; BAOH/CMP);
- NB: not an avenue Deloraine, Emu Bay Road, at bridge near War Memorial, Baden Powell Memorial Oak tree, (1900), to commemorate, Col. Baden Powell who led a garrison to defend Mafeking from a Boer siege of 209 days. Plaque designed by Thomas Stroud and James Burn on fence (MA70183);
- NB: not an avenue Wynyard, Goldie Street, Camp Creel has a grove of mature Norfolk Island pines (Araucaria heterophylla) commemorating events during the Boer War (MA).

#### B)\_ Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (159 Nationally so far)

- 1)TAS: Hobart, Queens Domain, Soldiers Memorial Avenue, (1917; 3/8/1918 and 15/2/1919 (Beale), a further 26 trees planted in 1925 (Howard/FOSMA)) 520 trees make it the largest in Tasmania (329 survived in 2010 (of 513)(Howard/FOSMA), runs over 1.8km (Howard/FOSMA) on riverside of Domain from Aberdeen Street to the Cross Roads, covering c.15ha. Unusual in running through semi-bushland (BAOH/CMP). Atlas and Himalayan cedar trees (*Cedrus atlantica* and *C.deodara*) and cypress (*Cupressus sp.*). Renamed 'Soldiers' Walk' in 1980s. About 200 name plates removed in 1980s, 11 name plates (1930s) removed 2002 (Howard/FOSMA). Now completing restoration of plaques and trees)(2002 Friends Group have held working bees (www.soldierswalk.org.au) clearing weeds under trees, HCC adopted plan of management in 2004, committed \$20,000/year for 10 years to replant. Remembrance Day 2013: dedication and opening ceremony held for restoration of the final section of the Avenue. Now again 520 trees, each with plaques (total now 535) & fencing, planted in four lines leading to the Cenotaph. New car park, amphitheatre, picnic area to come: SWalk). 11/2015 dedication of final six trees and new pavilion on the avenue, Crossroads Oval;
- 2) Tas.: Kempton, Kempton Memorial Avenue (1918), golden Monterey cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa* 'Aurea'), planted as a gateway to the town, down its main street, now bypassed by Midland Highway, runs c200m each side of highway. Well-preserved (JW). (THR, 2010) (Howard/FOSMA)(Part of Pioneer Memorial Highway; SWalk);
- 3) Tas.: Avoca (1918), species?, 8 trees planted down each side of road leading to St.Thomas' Church. 8 local men died in service. (Howard/FOMSA; SWalk). Anzac Day 2015 the Avoca Museum and Info.Centre planted 50 silver birch (*Betula pendula*) trees in Boucher Park with a federal grant enabling 50 brass plaques on plinths in front of each tree to commemorate those enlisted from the area, along with one other under the only established tree in the park (AVT: SWalk);
- 4) Tas.: Cornwall, Cornwall Soldiers' Memorial Avenue (1918) Monterey cypress (Cupressus macrocarpa), 28 trees planted in a single row around two sides of a special reserve created in 1918 (BAOH/CMP). Removed in 1992 (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk say removed1980s, replanted 2006, Aleppo pine (Pinus halepensis)(1 tree)(Howard/FOSMA; SWalk), replanted by a local community group (BAOH/CMP);

- 5) Tas.: Fingal Valley, (St. Nicholas) Cornwall Soldiers' Memorial Avenue (1918) (SWalk). Removed
- 6) Tas.: Bream Creek, Show Ground Hall grounds (12/7/1918). Various kinds of pines alternated with English tree(s)'. 24 trees planted, one for each family whose sons were serving, representing 36 men in all. (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 7) Tas.: Breadalbane (7-8/1918), species? 'Some 60 trees' (*Daily Telegraph*, 15/5/1919). 87 trees planted, Extended from Franklin Village, 2 local men killed in France. (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk; TFHS);
- 8) Tas.: Bagdad (8/1918), 25 pines on the main road (SWalk);
- 9) Tas.: Bracknell, Recreation Ground (8/1918), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 10) Tas.: Longford, Smith St., Council Chambers-Wellington St., Wellington St. South-Brickendon estate, Longford Soldiers' Avenue (8/1918) 150 oak and plane trees (100 donated by T.C.Carher; 50 by E.L.Lawrence) planted, with the Premier and his wife, Mrs Lee present. Many remain in good condition (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk)
- 11) Tas.: Ellendale, along the road from Post Office to Donaghy's mill (23/8/1918), horse chestnuts (*Aesculus hippocastanum*),, 18 trees planted in honour of enlisted soldiers from the town and the fallen (Howard/FOSMA: SWalk);
- 12) Tas.: Beaconsfield, Soldiers' Avenue (8-9/1918), Main Road Beauty Point ex Brandy Creek, plane trees (c15 survive of the original 20 Miners' Avenue trees) and oak ( (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 13) Tas.: Apsley (23/9/1918), in memory of 18 local men who enlisted, of whom 3 had died. Species? (Howard/FOSMA: SWalk)(*The Mercury* article, 23/9/1918);
- 14) Tas., Glenora & nearby Bushy Park/Macquarie Plains Road, *Soldiers' Colonnade*, 70 horse chestnut (*Aesculus hippocastanum*) (31/8/1918), 59 trees planted along (says the trees are planted on one side of) the road to the railway station (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk: WKC says 93 soldiers involved, and trees have aluminium plaques);
- 15) Tas. Ouse, Main street from the Post Office, *Soldiers' Avenue* (9/1918), species? A willow was planted by returned soldiers to commemorate the victory of the Allies. (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 16) Tas.: Lefroy, Richards Street, *Lefroy Avenue of Honour* (9/1918), oaks In honour of 11 (of 122 enlisted) local soldiers who were killed in WW1. Fell into disrepair and only 3 of the original 11 oaks remained. RSL donations restored the site, and rededicated it on 24/1/2015 (Howard/FOSMA; MA104945);
- 17) Tas.: Bellerive, rifle range (7/9/1918), Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*), 23 trees planted in honour of 23 (of 60) club members who had gone to the front, two of whom had been killed (Swalk);
- 18) Tas.: Jericho Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, 458 Jericho / Main Road, St. James' Anglican Church yard, Avenue of Honour, (12/9/1918) pines, alternating Monterey cypress, 15 of the 27 original trees remain commemorating local men and one woman who served in WW1 (Part of Pioneer Memorial Highway)(Howard/FOSMA; MA94952; SWalk);
- 19) Tas: Port Arthur/Carnarvon Historic Site, Soldiers Memorial Avenue, (original planted 28/9/1918 to commemorate 17 dead soldiers from the Carnarvon and Oakwood districts who died in WW1. Monterey cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa*). An extension of 21 other trees was planted for local men serving or who had served overseas, making a total of 44 trees). Arched sign at western end; bronze plaque with 39 names on it, at eastern end. Gates originally at each end, gone now. Individual tree plaques lost (JW). At least 8 trees have been removed and not replaced in the last decade. 2012 Conservation Management Plan (John Wadsley Planning & Heritage) notes 2006-7 testing showed the overall avenue life expectancy as 20-30 years. 3/2013 Tas. heritage grant \$5 000 for staged 10 year renewal, planting in blocks. Stage 1: removed 13 trees from western end, 23 replanted and gaps filled. Last 4 planted 7/6/2013. Intend the next block to replant in 2018, the final block in 2023 (MA70732). The CMP recommends staged replacement in blocks with the same species (JW: SWalk);
- 20) Tas.: Legerwood (15/10/1918), (from the shape of the stumps these appear to have been Monterey cypresses), 9 trees planted for each local man, one for Gallipoli and one for the Anzacs. In 1999 the trees were declared a safety risk, but turned by chainsaw carver Eddie Freeman into sculptures bringing these soldiers back to life, based on research. A Weymouth/Eastern white pine (*Pinus strobus*) flanks each end of the avenue of sculptures (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk; LMC);
- 21) Tas.: Macquarie Plains (1918-19)(SWalk);
- 22) Tas.: Glen Huon, (1918-19), redwood, golden Monterey cypress, pine (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 23) Tas.: Goulds Country, (1918-19)(SWalk);

- 24) Tas.: Dysart (1918-19), Monterey pine (*Pinus radiata*). A photo (SWalk) suggests only one tree remains in 2010 (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 25) Tas.: Barnes Bay (St. Peters: 1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 26) Tas.: Mangana Soldiers' Walk (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 27) Tas.: Melton Mowbray (1918-19), species?, bypassed and conserved by a highway realignment (JW)(Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 28) Tas.: Myalla (1918-19)(SWalk);
- 29) Tas.: Queenstown (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 30) Tas.: Randalls Bay (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 31) Tas.: Ross (1918-19), species? (SWalk);
- 32) Tas., Snug (1918-19), species? (SWalk);
- 33) Tas.: Stanley (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 34) Tas.: Taranna Avenue of Honour, Old Main Road, Convict jetty by the Convict Station, East side of road, Avenue of Honour (1918-19), Monterey pines, 11-20 trees, a number removed in 1980s-90s)(Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 35) Tas.: Waratah (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 36) Tas.: Westbury (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 37) Tas., Youngtown (1918-19), species? (SWalk);
- 38) Tas.: Southport (Hythe), Hythe School Soldiers' Memorial Avenue (1931), Monterey cypress, a number died in the 1967 fires, four have regrown since (Howard/FOSMA);
- 39) Tas.: Bothwell, (7/1918), a pine tree planted for each of 110 district men who served (Howard/FOSMA). First pine planted by Premier W.H.Lee. Copper plaque on each tree guard. The original avenue was removed in early 1990s due to age and size. Replacement avenue of Japanese maples (*Acer palmatum*) planted with no individual nameplates (MA70062; SWalk);
- 40) Tas.: George Town, Esplanade North from Windmill Point along recreational trail towards pilot station at Low Head (2015), species? 1918-19 original avenue was lost (SWalk). 32 trees for each serviceman who served in WW1, six of whom died. ANZAC centenary grant project (Howard/FOSMA; MA104857);
- 41) Tas.: Exton, Recreation Ground (29/6/1920), oaks (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 42) Tas.: Clarence Point, (West Tamar, Launceston) Sunset Boulevard, Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, a sign marks the avenue and has an honour roll listing 40 names of those who served. Trees look to be deciduous and c.20 years old or less (S.Read, pers.comm., 25/1/2016)(Howard/FOSMA; MA101048);
- 43) Tas.: Tasman Peninsula, Nubeena, George Street Memorial Avenue (1918-19), over 53 trees, included Monterey cypresses (SWalk) a forgotten memorial created in memory of twelve local men who lost their lives and a number of other men who returned home, it was recently rediscovered through TROVE a *Mercury* article published on 5 November 1818. Though the 51 trees are long gone, the proposed reinstatement of a memorial plaque will remind residents of the service of 51 local men (HTN, 3/2016; SWalk). Wadsley (2012: JW) notes that new trees have been replanted in 2010 in a different location to replace the avenue removed many years ago;
- 44) Tas.: Northwest coast, Devonport, Victoria Parade, between Nicholls & George Streets, Victoria Park, memorial trees (25/4/1998) commemorating WW1 (WKC).

A local report (Howard/FOSMA) listed the following avenues / indication of intention (to plant):

- 1) Tas.: Barrington Road;
- 2) Tas.: Branxholm;
- 3) Tas.: George Town see above list;
- 4) Tas.: Clarence Point see above list;
- 5) Tas.: Irish Town (see end of list 3 below it seems this was realised, but removed later);
- 6) Tas.: Glamorgan, (fmr. Glamorgan municipality, around Swansea), trees planted at Council expense on properties occupied by bereaved families (BAOH/CMP);
- 7) Tas.: Kellevie, Memorial Road;
- 8) Tas.: La Trobe;
- 9) Tas.: Lunawanna;

- 10) Tas.: Middleton Church;
- 11) Tas.: Mt. Field National Park; (This could be the same as 'National Park' (1918-19) (SWalk);
- 12) Tas.: Ranelagh;
- 13) Tas.: Ringarooma (1918-19)(SWalk). Soldiers' Memorial Park (ded.1922) commemorates WW1 (MA);
- 14) Tas.: Singleton.

#### Lost WW1 Soldiers' Memorial (Honour) Avenues:

- 1. Tas.: Alonnah, School grounds (JW)(date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 2. Tas.: Central North, Exeter, All Saints Anglican Church, panel erected in place of memorial avenue of trees necessarily removed (WKC);
- 3. Tas.: Bagdad, (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 4. Tas.: Bishopsbourne, (date?), species? Premier and Mrs Lee both planted trees. (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 5. Tas.: Broadmarsh (1918-19), unconfirmed (SWalk);
- 6. Tas.: Burnie, between Emu River Bridge and Wivenhoe railway crossing (7/1918), species? 165 trees planted as memorial to local boys and to beautify the main arterial road into town. (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 7. Tas.: Cressy, (8/1918), species? First tree planted by Premier and his wife, Mrs Lee also attended (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 8. Tas.: King Island, Currie, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA); K.I.War Memorial Park, George & Meech Streets, commemorates WW1 (MA);
- 9. Tas.: Irish Town, (WW1/WW2), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 10. Tas.: Franklin Village, Main Road, Soldiers Avenue (6/1918), species? First tree donated by Mr CB Grubb and planted by the Premier and Mrs Lee in memory of Private William Hyde, the first local lad to die in WW1.(Howard/FOSMA; SWalk; TFHS);
- 11. Tas.: Rokeby, (1918-19), species? Disappeared in the 1967 bush fires (JW)(Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 12. Tas.: Gawler, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 13. Tas.: Gould's Country, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 14. Tas.: Hamilton, (9/1918), horse chestnuts (*Aesculus hippocastanum*), trees donated to Council from Soldiers' Memorial tree planting committees at Ouse and Ellendale (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 15. Tas.: Karoola, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 16. Tas.: Kings Meadows, Main Road (1918-19), species? About 50 trees planted (Howard/FOSMA; TFHSKM);
- 17. Tas.: Launceston Grammar School, (1934), Aleppo pines (98 trees, removed 1960s-70s);
- 18. Tas.: Mole Creek, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 19. Tas.: Montague, (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 20. Tas.: Mount Nicholas, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 21. Tas.: Mietta, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 22. Tas.: North Motton, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 23. Tas.: Railton, School grounds (JW)(date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 24. Tas.: Scottsdale, (1918-19), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk). From 2014-15 there is a new Anzac Walkway, with plaques on each side with servicemen's names (MA);
- 25. Tas.: Youngtown, Main Road from foot of Young Town Hill to Franklin Village, (1919), 60 trees planted (TFHS);
- 26.Tas.: Yolla, Murchison Highway, (16/4/1953) ded. by the Governor, Rt. Hon. Sir Roland Cross. Replaced by the Grove of Remembrance to commemorate WW1 and WW2 fallen. Original trees removed for road widening. The Grove also replaces a lone pine from Gallipoli (MA: Howard/FOSMA);
- 27. Tas.: Liffey, Liffey Road, Community Centre (Fmr. School)(WW1), species? Funded through the Anzac Centenary Grants programme (2014) (Howard/FOSMA: MA);
- 28. Tas.: Huon Valley, Lilydale, District School, \$4000 Centenary of Anzac grant 2014-15 to RSL and School to create an Avenue of Honour to commemorate the lives of the 16 servicemen from the district listed on the local war memorial and family members who enlisted. The path to the avenue will be lined with rosemary and open out to blackwoods (*Acacia melanoxylon*) that form a circle with a plaque explaining the garden. Opened on Anzac Day 2015 (MA107970).

## C)\_Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64nationally so far – NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D)

- 1) Tas.: Carrick, Soldiers' Avenue (1946-7), elms (Howard/FOSMA);
- 2) Tas.: Deloraine, Anzac Park, Memorial Avenue (date, species?)(Alexander);
- 3) Tas.: Geeveston, Memorial Park (around Soldiers' Memorial Avenue) (date, species?)
- 4) Tas.: Huonville, Huon River foreshore (1946), Huonville Servicemen's Parents' and Wives' Association lobbying Council to plant trees and offering to beautify foreshore with seats (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk);
- 5) Tas.: Hobart, Lindisfarne, Anzac Park, Soldiers' Memorial Avenue (date, species?), \$40,000 State government grant in 2007 allowed rededication ceremony of the centre section of the avenue, held on 11/11/2007 (SWalk says Boer War/WW2; Alexander);
- 6) Tas.: Oatlands Soldiers' Avenue (1947), removed & replanted 1990s with birches (in good condition)(Howard/FOSMA);
- 7) Tas.: Midlands, Perth, Anzac Park, Memorial Avenue (date, species?)(Alexander);
- 8) Tas.: Richmond (Howard/FOSMA)
- 9) Tas.: Circular Head, Smithton (Howard/FOSMA);
- 10) Tas.: Ulverstone, Kings Parade, Anzac Park, Memorial Avenue (date, species?) (Alexander);
- 11)Tas.: Woodbridge Avenue of Remembrance, Woodbridge Road-Granquist Road, Avenue of Remembrance (1947) 16 trees (another 37 added later), mixed exotics, some pines survive near original school. The only memorial avenue in the Southern Channel district (Howard/FOSMA);
- 12)Tas.: Launceston, Windmill Park, High Street to War Memorial Hall, Launceston Memorial Avenue (planted 9/1961, opened 26/5/1962 by Tas. Governor Lord Rowallan) sweet gums (*Liquidambar styraciflua*). Dedicated to those who have served in various conflicts. Series of metal plaques on concrete bases under trees, leads to War Memorial Hall (Howard/FOSMA; MA70518; SWalk);
- 13) Tas.: Devonport, Victoria Parade and Bluff Road, Bluff Road Coastal Reserve, Vietnam Veterans Memorial Avenue, (4/6/2011) Norfolk Island pines (*Araucaria heterophylla*), created by the Rotary Club of Sth. Devonport to remember 17 servicemen who died in the Vietnam war 1962-73 (MA94887).

#### **Lost WW2 Memorial Avenues:**

- 1. Tas.: Glen Dhu, (c1945), species? (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk says WW1);
- 2. Tas.: Hobart-Berriedale, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 3. Tas.: Huonville (Boer/WW2, c1945)(SWalk);
- 4. Tas.: Kingston, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA);
- 5. Tas.: Launceston, Southern Launceston, Old Hobart Road, c.200 trees, disappeared (BAOH/CMP);
- 6. Tas.: Snug, (WW2), species? (Howard/FOSMA: SWalk);
- 7. Tas.: Wynyard, (date?), species? (Howard/FOSMA).
- D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (48 nationally so far) none in Tas.

#### E) Notable Avenues – not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)

- 1) TAS: Hobart, Government House Domain, old avenue of English oaks (*Quercus robur*) east of Government House (c1818/1830s, Richard Aitken (CMP) suggests 1840s) the garden predating the house, and the Government Cottage (PFS, 10, 12, 28-31);
- 2) TAS: Richmond, Colebrook Road, Craigow, 1820 house, entrance avenue 'one of the finest in Tasmania' with double rows of mixed trees (elms, cypress, pine, oak, she-oak, wild cherry, yew and shrubs (PFS, 118);
- 3) TAS: Norfolk Plains, nr. Longford, Panshangar, 1821+ house, long avenue of oaks and elms, some pines (PFS, 207). Being restored / replanted (JW);
- 4) TAS: Hadspen, Entally, c1821+ house, winding avenue of deciduous trees (PFS, 231) and Monterey pines;
- 5) TAS: New Norfolk, Redlands, 1822 house, garden described as 'good' in 1825. Mixed chestnut and elm avenue (PFS, 106-7);
- 6) TAS: Swansea, Julia Street, Cambria, 1822-8 garden predates 1835/6 house, drive of hawthorn and black locust (*Robinia pseudoacacia*)(PFS, 261);
- 7) TAS: Perth, Native Point, 1823+/1840s house, drive of oaks and elms under Gibson era (1840s+)(PFS, 204);
- 8) TAS: NE of Campbelltown, Douglas Park, 1823+ house, long pine avenue drive (PFS, 161);
- 9) TAS: S of Ross, Somercotes, 1826+ house, long mixed drive of conifers (Monterey cypress, pines) and deciduous trees (PFS, 182);

- 10) TAS: S of Evandale, Clarendon, c1827+ house, drive of elms (date?), 1873 painting shows young trees to front of house (PFS, 157);
- 11) TAS: Hagley, Bass Highway, Quamby, 1828-38 house, drives (2-3) include oldest trees of maritime pine (*Pinus pinaster*), old *Eucalyptus spp. (E.viminalis?*), oaks, the odd ash, elms near the house;
- 12) TAS: Launceston, Newnham, Newnham Hall (now Maritime College, Commonwealth Government)(c1836 house, northern drive of English elms, mixed carriage drive of old elms and immense Tasmanian blue gums (*Eucalyptus globulus*)(PFS, 237);
- 13) TAS: Ross, 1837 house, drive of pines (PFS, 145);
- 14) TAS: Tasman Peninsula, Port Arthur, from the main road, an avenue of silver poplars 'planted by convicts' (beside the War Memorial avenue of Monterey cypresses (Brennan, 1918);
- 15) TAS: Tasman Peninsula, Port Arthur, avenue of ash trees (*Fraxinus sp.*) to the church (1837). 1847 avenue of elms planted on the path to the church and Norfolk Island pines either side of its front door (PFS, 131);
- 16) TAS: SW of Cressy, Connorville, 1842 house, avenue of mixed deciduous and native trees (PFS, 158);
- 17) TAS: Norfolk Plains, Winton, c.1823 house, drive of old English elms (c.1840s?/+);
- 18) TAS: Hobart, Moonah, Summerhome, c.1840s house, drive of limes (Tilia sp.) and elms (PFS, 77; SR);
- 19) TAS: Evandale, Clairville, 1828 house, drive lined with old pines and deciduous trees (PFS, 201);
- 20) TAS: Norfolk Plains, Longford, Belmont, Dr. Nathaniel Paton's farm, c.1840s /later Tasmanian blue gum (*Eucalyptus globulus*) avenue (with other trees) on main access drive;
- 21) TAS: Norfolk Plains, Longford, Brickendon, 1820s/27/29-30 house, 1845-8 trees (they wrote to Kew), main drive lined with elms and hawthorns (PFS, 199), preponderance of maritime pines (*P.pinaster*);
- 22) TAS: Norfolk Plains, Longford, Mountford, 1833 house, drive lined with elms, sycamores, Tasmanian blue gums and more;
- 23) TAS: Hobart, New Town, off Bay Road, Runnymede, c.1836 house, drive of original Tasmanian blue gums (PFS, 71);
- 24) TAS: Perth, Symmons Plains, 1839 house, long drive of pines (PFS, 184);
- 25) TAS: Hobart, Newtown, Norfolk Island pine (*Araucaria heterophylla*) planting celebrating end of Crimean War (1856)(Spencer);
- 26) TAS: Stanley, Cemetery, memorial row and avenue (Spencer; JW);
- 27) TAS: Pioneer Avenue / Pioneer Memorial Highway, Midland Highway: Launceston-Hobart 200km long (1935 (dedicated then) until 1939) (>6000+ trees, nearly 100 species used, in belts and plantations, nearly all exotic design by John Walker, horticulturist). Recent additions (Landcare) have been native species (Walker, 2012);
- 28) Tas.: Gretna, approach to St. Mary's Anglican Church (1947, on the church's 99<sup>th</sup> anniversary), species? Each tree to commemorate a well-known local family (Howard/FOSMA; SWalk).

#### F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)

- 1) Tas., Launceston, Royal Park, graft of tree (7) planted here
- 2) Tas., Devonport, Waterfront park, Lone pine (date?);
- 3) Tas., Deloraine, Emu Bay Road, park beside bridge (1974), Aleppo pine, seed from Gallipoli lone pine (MA70182);
- 4) Tas.: King Island, Currie, (1980s?)King Island War Memorial Park, George & Meech Streets, commemorates planted by A.E.Gunn, 4<sup>th</sup> Light Horse (MA);
- 5) Tas., Hobart, The Domain (15/8/1995), Aleppo pine, planted for 'Australia Remembers 1945-1995';
- 6) Tas.: Oatlands, Midland Highway and Smith Street, Aleppo pine (1990s?)(MA);
- 7) Tas.: Scottsdale, Cameron Street, North Eastern Soldiers' Memorial Hospital, Aleppo pine, ded. 17/5/2007 (MA);
- 8) Tas.: Kingston, Channel Highway & Freeman Street, W. L. Vince Memorial Park (c.2016, replacing another propagated from seed from the Australian War Memorial lone pine in 1966)(MA);
- NB: Rose Bay High School students in Hobart and veterans are growing seedling lone pines (100 seeds each) to give to schools, veterans' and community groups around Tasmania (OGLP).

### Lost Lone pine:

Tas.: Yolla, Murchison Highway, (16/4/1953) dedicated by the Governor, Rt. Hon. Sir Roland Cross. Original trees removed for road widening. Replaced by the Grove of Remembrance to commemorate WW1 and WW2 fallen. The Grove also replaces a lone pine from Gallipoli (MA).

# **Victoria**

## A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) (5 nationally so far - i.e. rare)

- NB: not an avenue Vic.: Minyip, Main Street (Donald-Murtoa Road, Mafeking Tree, planted 6/6/1900 by Progress Assn. and CWA. Original 1900 tree replaced by another (which appears to be *Eucalyptus leucoxylon* cv.) in 1996 by Minyip CWA members (MA32620)
- NB: not an avenue Vic.: Yarra Ranges, Lilydale, Chapel **/Castella** Street, Melba Park, **Mafeking Tree**, single English oak (*Quercus robur*), planted on 13/6/1900 to commemorate the defence of Mafeking in South Africa by Col. Baden Powell and garrison during a Boer siege over 209 days. A plaque notes this. The tree is 15 x 14m (3/5/2010) (Nat. Trust (Vic), classified 14/11/1985) (MA31988: **VHD155787**);
- 1) Vic.: Western District, Horsham, Roberts Avenue (originally Splatt Street renamed after Field Marshall Earl Roberts, Commander-in-Chief of the British Forces), between Darlot and McPherson Streets (1902) Avenue commemorating the British and Australian troops' 12/1901 victory in the Anglo-Boer War. Not dedicated to servicemen. Originally planted in 12/1901 with 80 English elms (Ulmus procera / x hollandica) from Darlot to McPherson Streets. Appears to have been as much a triumphant gesture as a memorial to the fallen. Local post-master William Burraston Payter influential in establishing the avenue. A marble plaque was also installed, affixed to the (former) Jenkins Shop, in the same street (now on cnr. Roberts Ave. /Firebrace St.). Haddow (1987, 46) states this avenue was extended after WW2. Many trees were ailing in 1960s with drought. Council tried removing them, to strong protests. Campaign to retain them led by Anglican Minister Rev. Cole. Petition of 650 signatures led to retention. One tree fell over at time. Several more dangerous trees have been removed since. In 1977 25 trees remained, many were removed since for safety reasons. 15 remain between Darlot St. and McPherson Avenue, one elm is on Roberts Ave./Ward St. corner, one English oak (Quercus robur) remains at the west end (condition varies). As of 2011, only the section between Urquhart and McPherson Streets remains, comprising 16 trees (15 between Urquhart & McPherson; 1 between Urquhart & Darlot Streets) (HHS, 2014; VDBH-RH, 2014; MA31666; John Hawker and Anna Foley, pers.comm., 1-3/2/2015);
- NB: not an avenue Vic.: West Wimmera, Apsley, Wallace Street (Wimmera Highway), either side of entry to **Apsley Hall and** former school grounds, two English oaks (*Quercus robur*) planted 1901 (MA30058 **and WKC** say **1902** by W. Laidlaw Esq. And that the monument was dedicated in 1901) to commemorate the relief of Mafeking (20 x 15-20m in 2004, in good condition (2004) (Nat. Trust (Vic)-classified 17/5/2004; MA30058)
- NB: not an avenue Vic.: South Gippsland, Kardella-Fairbank Road, Kardella, Boer War Memorial oak trees, (pair, believed to have been planted in 1901)(in fair condition badly pruned to avoid services overhead)(SGHS, 2004, item H049);

#### B) Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)

- 1. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Torquay, avenue (23/6/1916: HVEB; noted in Cockerell, 2006);
- 2. Vic., Ceres, Anzac Avenue (30/6/1916, Arbor Day) at public school, c10 trees, 8-9 survive (HVEB);
- 3. Vic., Western District, Eurack, nr Beeac/Colac, south side of Eurack Road (28/7/1916 plants unavailable on 23/6/16, HVEB): BAOH/CMP says 5/1916, 26 trees planted in a single row) *Ulmus x hollandica*, dedicated to servicemen who served in the war, In good condition 'meticulously maintained' (2006) (state significant, VHR#2102) the earliest known of this form of war memorial. Concrete crosses. Intact. Also commemorates Lord Kitchener and appears unique in Victoria for this aspect (John Hawker, pers. comm., 29/1/2015, VHR item H2102; BAOH/CMP);
- 1. Vic.: Traralgon (7/7/1916), English elm (*Ulmus procera*) (regional: EIA). Extended after WW2 (Haddow, 1987, 46);

- 2. Vic.: Goldfields, Maldon, a circle of trees (8/1916, John Hawker, pers.comm., 29/1/2015, HVEB);
- 3. Vic.: Sassafras (c.1916-17) ?elms, in poor condition. Originally Acacia sp. (Haddow, 1987, 26);
- 4. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat North, Beaufort Crescent, 'Monash Avenue' / Ballarat North Avenue of Honour (8/1917), mixed species including mountain ash (Sorbus aucuparia) and maple (Acer sp.)(MA98147; BEN; BPS-CR/MS) originally 200 trees (<u>The Ballarat Courier</u>, 22 August 1917, page 1. <u>The Ballarat Courier</u>, Friday 26 October 1917, page 6). Haddow (1987) says it was originally 50 trees;
- 5. Vic., Lower Homebush School, (c1916-18, HVEB);
- 6. Vic., Western District, Beaufort, Neil & Havelock Streets, Ripon Beaufort RSL Memorial Garden, WW1 memorial trees (WKC);
- 7. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Ballarat Orphanage Avenue of Honour (Arbor Day, 1917) planted their own avenue of over 100 oak and elm trees (<u>The Ballarat Courier</u>, Tuesday 24 July 1917, 2. <u>The Ballarat Courier</u>, Friday 13 July 1917, 1.)
- 8. Vic.: Upper Murray, Cudgewa (3/8/1917), mixed species including chestnut-leaved oak (*Quercus castaneifolia*), *Dutch (Ulmus x hollandica*) & English/European elms (*U.procera*) and pin oak (*Q.palustris*) planted by old boys of Cudgewa North Public School and the first tree by Mrs Mary Urquhart of Cudgewa Station, in front of the public hall. In good condition);
- 9. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat (4/6/1917-19 (WKC; Correy, OCAG)/ -1921), Western Highway (Ballarat-Burrumbeet), Ballarat Avenue of Honour, presently 3332 trees of an original 3771 (<a href="www.ballarat.com">www.ballarat.com</a>)(3912 says Correy, in the Oxford Companion to Australian Gardens entry on Commemorative Plantings; 3801 say Ballarat City Council TCB14 over 22km of avenue, elms planted by the 'Lucas Girls' (employees of a local clothing manufacturing firm E. Lucas & Co.) originally 23 different species many didn't thrive and were replaced with mainly elms and poplars over time, grand memorial arch added at the Ballarat end in 1920, VHR item H2089). After a decade of advocacy, Vic Roads' new Ballarat Avenue of Honour overpass was unveiled in April 2015 to reconnect two severed sections of the avenue, cut by the highway in the past (BAOH/TC);
- 10. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat East, off Fussell Street, Mount Xavier Reserve, Ballarat Orphanage (later renamed Arthur Kenny) Avenue of Honour (3-4/8/1917) 200 Monterey pines (Pinus radiata) planted in honour of 105 orphanage boys who served in WW1, 20 of whom were killed. The first tree was planted by Governor-General, Sir Ronald Munro Ferguson. The park is on the hill's highest point, entered from Fussell Street. Provision was made to plant c.600 trees. The avenue is heart-shaped, winding around the hill. The community then planted cypresses and pines across the Mount Xavier Reserve within the 'heart' shape (over 1200 pine trees, dedicated to past officials and subscribers of the organisation (The Ballarat Courier, 24/7/1917, 2. The Ballarat Courier, 13/7/1917, 1). Most of the trees have since died, the avenue being 'lost' from c1925, but the track survives (MA104849; FGB). Later the avenue was renamed in honour of former Orphanage Superintendent. Since 1917 most trees have died but the track remains. In 2012 the avenue was re-discovered, re-commemorated in November 2012 (Golding, 2013) and after work by groups including Conservation Volunteers and Ballarat Child & Family Services (the orphanage's successor organisation), restored, re-commemorated and re-opened in 11/2012. A 40 page booklet by Frank Golding marked the event (wiki; MA104849);
- 11. Vic.: Digby, Portland Road (11/8/1917), elms (EIA). Extended in 1918-19, at southern end of the original avenue, 21 additional trees planted, totalling 92. Avenue extends for half a mile from Church of England onwards. Restored with 97 trees commemorating 45 local soldiers' families and new plaques' dedication ceremony held on 27/1/1991. Souvenir booklet for 1917 planting ceremony was reproduced for the 1991 ceremony (BAOH/CMP; Haddow, 1987; SWV-D)
- 12. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat East, Eureka (elsewhere (wiki) along Victoria Street, from the railway crossing out over Woodman's Hill) Street, Ballarat East Avenue of Honour (25/8/1917)(BEN), 490 ash (*Fraxinus sp.*) trees. That avenue was the second major one in Ballarat, on the city's old eastern main approach. It (almost) no longer exists, most being demolished in the 1960s during construction of a rail flyover. A handful of trees remain (wiki)(VHD126843; MA98145);
- 13. Vic.: Melbourne, Eltham, Main Road from 'The Flat' to the Pitt Street intersection (15/9/1917) 115 trees planted, organised by Eltham's Welcome Home Committee and residents. 20/7/2015 opening of renovated memorial and with 2014 Centenary of Anzac grant funding of \$11025, a commemorative plaque and new interpretive signage were installed (NHG);

- 14. Vic.: Golden Plains, Corindhap, Corindhap-Colac —Ballarat Road, (15/9/1917) Monterey Pines (*Pinus radiata*) and Monterey cypresses (Cupressus macrocarpa), under threat (12/2015). By 2011 many of the trees had reached the end of their lifespan, but rather than remove them entirely the community kept the lower trunks and commissioned local artist Viktor Cebergs to make sculptures in the spirit of the site. The avenue has been replanted with new trees (Art in Geelong, 2011/4/25) (MA: VHD; WKC
- 15. Vic. Yarra Valley, Yarra Junction, Recreation Ground (12/10/1917) line 'avenue' of ten trees (8 pines, 2 cypresses) planted along one side of the grounds near the Memorial Gates to commemorate lives of local Upper Yarra Shire servicemen who died in WW1. 2013 Proposed replanting of this 'avenue', to be replanted by the Centenary of Anzac in 2015 at the (railway) station sites along the old Lilydale to Warburton Rail Trail (UYM);
- 16. Vic.: Mornington Peninsula, Somerville, Eramosa Road East (1917) plane trees. In 2011 in poor condition with a number missing (VHD). Removed by Council and replaced with footpaths (Sarah Wood, pers.comm., 2/2016). New avenue of ornamental pears in Station Street planted in 2012 with support from local Heritage Society and RSL, dedicated by Victorian RSL President Major-General David McLachlan in 2012;
- 17. Vic.: Melbourne, Sandringham (1917), Fernhill Road and Bay Road (North Road, Nepean Highway), WA red-flowering gum (*Corymbia ficifolia*) chosen as their red blossoms on the ground would represent the soldiers' blood sacrifice (Taffe, 2015, 20). Some removed in the 1960s with road widening (Haddow, 1987, 35). In 1992 it was replaced with a memorial grove and a plaque (VHD). Thirty two trees survive on both sides of Fernhill Road, 4 on Bay Road, all in good condition, new red-flowering gums replanted in 2013 in the gaps by Council. Labels on each with laminated card and string around each trunk (Wright, pers.comm., 4/2015);
- 18. Vic.: Goldfields, Buninyong, Midland Highway / Learmonth Road, Buninyong Avenue of Honour, (1917, 1920) Originally 130 (MA)/140 trees oaks, poplars and elms, commemorating Shire soldiers who served in WW1. Only 6 remain and all the plaques are missing (VHD127006). The Buninyong Sub-Branch of the RSL is working on restoring the avenue which was 2km long from the Fire Station to just past the new Buninyong entrance sign near Tandarra Estate opposite the golf course. Some 500 Shire people served in WW1, including 125 who died in action. Their names are on a brick memorial at RSL Park, Buninyong. A reopening ceremony is planned for early 2017 (COB-BY; MA30572). Under threat from new developments (BEN)(TCB14 says originally 500 trees);
- 19. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat East, Fortune Street, Ballarat East Avenue of Honour (see Ballarat East, Mount Xavier for story of Ballarat Orphanage Avenue, later Kenny Avenue). Kenny's vision was to plant an avenue of honour to the orphanage boys who served. After Kenny's death in 1925 the avenue fell into disrepair. Ballarat Children's and Family Services'150<sup>th</sup> celebrations on 3/8/2015 included 106 replacement Algerian oaks (Quercus canariensis) being planted along Fortune Street to replace those of the original avenue and a brass information plaque erected. It was reopened on 3/8/2015 by Australia's most-decorated female army officer, Mjr.-Gen.Simone Wilkie AM (VipS/TCAK);
- 20. Vic.: Moorabbin, Black Rock, Black Rock Avenue of Honour. A 4/5/1918 public meeting agreed to extend the existing avenue (Moorabbin News. Planted on 18/8/1917, 13 trees in all. (4/5/1918, on Trove at <a href="http://trove.nla.gov.au/newspaper/article/92146607">http://trove.nla.gov.au/newspaper/article/92146607</a>: MA);
- 21. Vic.: South West, Hotspur, Lyon-Hotspur Road, running from the front of the Rising Sun Hotel (2/6/1918) 40 kurrajong (*Brachychiton acerifolius*) trees and 30 names (those who fell, 10 others served) listed on the Hotspur School Honour Roll, now in the Community Hall (SWV-H). In 6/2001 a restoration ceremony was held and new brass plaque mounted on a large rock (http://www.glenelg.vic.gov.au/files/52349 MEMORIAL AVENUE OF HONOUR AND CAIRN HO225.pdf);
- 22. Vic.: South Gippsland, Leongatha, Yarragon Road and Wild Dog Valley Road (northeast side exit from town), Leongatha Avenue of Honour (6/1918, 240 planted originally, the trees from a Mr Moss who had a local nursery (Haddow, 1987, 53), later additions and replacements, about 200 trees remain, predominantly elms and evergreen oaks (?Quercus ilex), planted alternatively on both sides of Yarragon Road bet. Roughead St. and Horn St. and in Wild Dog Valley Rd. north of Yarragon Rd. The largest avenue in the Shire, a number removed and replaced with young seedlings. Many badly pruned. Plaque erected 1968 to replace name plaques attached to each tree originally)(SGHS, 2004, item HO77);
- 23. Vic.: South Gippsland, Koorooman, Hydes Road, Koorooman Avenue of Honour (5/7/1918, Arbor Day, originally 36 trees, predominantly chestnut oaks (*Quercus castaneifolia*) which are rare (19 trees), one

- Algerian oak (*Q.canariensis*), 3 English oaks (*Q.robur*), also recent plantings of spotted gum (*Corymbia maculata*) and walnuts (*Juglans sp.*) at either end (SGHS, 2004, item H066);
- 24. Vic.: Pyrenees, Snake Valley, Linton-Carngham (main) Road, Snake Valley Avenue of Honour / Snake Valley Honour Reserve (8/1918) in honour of local soldiers, ¼ mile long. 146 golden Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa* 'Aurea' planted along with about 50 wattles planted by local school senior boys and girls. Ripon Shire Council staff prepared the site (MA33429);
- 25. Vic.: Bacchus Marsh, Coimadai, Merrimu Reservoir Picnic Ground, *Coimadai Avenue of Honour* (10/8/1918) (WKC) commemorating the 112 (then-estimated)(further research reveals it was 129) local volunteers, from a population of 326 (1911 census). Avenue was lost under the rising waters of Merrimu Reservoir in 1967. A replacement avenue of pines and a stone cairn were erected on Coimadai Diggers Rest Road. The pines died the first year/were stolen, so replaced with cypresses. These did poorly and today c12 remain, in stunted and poor condition. In 2015 a new avenue of 129 red box (*Eucalyptus sp.* & kurrajong (*Brachychiton acerifolius*) trees was planted thanks to the work of CAOH Restoration Assn. under its Chair, Ken McDonald. In 8/2015 16 of the trees were stolen. Replacement trees planted in August 2015. 26/1/2016 saw the relocation of the cairn, partial re-enactment of the dedication of the original 1918 avenue of Honour, and a new memorial park and rotunda. Over 800 people attended from across Australia, after efforts to contact descendents. Fundraising underway for plaques for the 129 trees, aiming to install these pre-2018 (CAOH);
- 26. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat-Beaufort Road, *Ripon Shire Soldiers' Avenue of Honour,* (12/8/1918)(<u>The Ballarat Courier</u> (Vic.: 1914 1918), 12 August 1918, 6);
- 27. Vic.: Hurstbridge, *Hurstbridge Memorial Park*, Anzac Avenue, *Anzac Avenue of Honour* (31/8/1918). Developed by the community's horticultural group and comprised 50 trees for the 50 volunteers from the district, with English oaks (*Quercus robur* on one side of the road and Oriental planes (*Platanus orientalis*) on the other. Trees donated by Cllr. W.G.Gray of Allwood Nurseries. Only 26 names of soldiers were registered (EHHB). 2014 Centenary of Anzac grant funding of \$1050 for a commemorative plaque for the avenue (NHG; VHD126732);Vic., Merrigum School (1918: HVEB);
- 28. Vic.: Woodend, Woodend-Macedon Rd., (14/9/1918) initially 162, later 241 trees: English (*Quercus robur*) & *Algeria*n oaks (*Q.canariensis*) and hybrids *Q.canariensis* x *Q. robur* both sides along High Street, 2.5 km long (Vic SHR). Like the Macedon Avenue, one of a few in Victoria using English oaks. Rubble freestone cairns at either end hold memorial plaques. All trees once had plaques but they were mounted (all 185 names from the district) on a display panel in the RSL club in Woodend (AGHS-V, state, VHR item H2066);
- 29. Vic.: Indigo Shire, Barnawatha, Stanhope Street, from (Gilmore's corner) High Street to the school (20/9/1918) Haddow, 1987, 34: VHD; WKC);
- 30. Vic.: Golden Plains, Glenelg Highway / Scarsdale-Pitfield Road, Scarsdale Woady Yallok Primary School, Scarsdale Avenue of Honour (21/9/1918: MA33371) of oaks (Stuart Read, pers.comm.);
- 31. Vic.: Daylesford, Raglan Street and Midland Highway, (9/1918) 218 trees including sycamore (*Acer pseudoplatanus*), copper sycamore (*A. p.* 'Purpureum') and Spanish/sweet chestnut (*Castanea sativa*). Originally planted with 80 sycamore trees along Raglan Street (Haddow, 1987). Additional trees planted later (AGHS-V). BAOH/CMP says 286 trees (2013) still marked, but with few plaques surviving;
- 32. Vic.: Gippsland, Maffra, Johnson Street, The Heart, (13/10/1918: WKC says 3/10/1918) an isolated example of a native species avenue (Haddow, 1987, 54, 63; WKC);
- 33. Vic.: Western District, Byaduk-Penshurst Road (intersection of Port Fairy-Hamilton Rd. West along Penshurst Rd. To the old mill bridge, Byaduk Avenue of Honour, 1918, 40 silky oaks (*Grevillea robusta*) for 40 fallen and returned soldiers (WKC). Original trees removed and replaced with claret ash (*Fraxinus oxycarpa* 'Raywood' on 4/7/1963. A memorial table on concrete base was built 1957-8 to replace the cast-iron name plats under each tree, vandalised. (AOH. MA30583);
- 34. Vic.: Golden Plains, Glenelg Highway, Smythsdale, 1918/1914-19, 122 elm trees (VHD; MA33423);
- 35. Vic.: Corryong, Upper Murray (1918), mixed species (100 trees) including Himalayan (*Cedrus deodara*) & Atlas cedars (*C. atlantica*), pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*)(some replanting/gaps, otherwise good condition)
- 36. Vic.: Linton, Denison Avenue, (1918) 100 English oaks and elms. 44 survive (Lawry & Peacock, 2013);
- 37. Vic.: South Gippsland, Meeniyan, Whitelaw St. (median strip) and Geale Streets (nature strips both sides of Geale St., and nature strips on either side between McDonald and Royston St.s), Meeniyan Honour Avenue (1918), Western Australian flowering gums (*Corymbia ficifolia*), Soldiers' Memorial nearby erected 1923, gap in Whitelaw St. avenue suggests some have been removed (SGHS, 2004, M);

- 38. Vic.: South Gippsland, Kongwak, Korumburra-Wonthaggi Road ('main' street/Christie St.), Kongwak Avenue of Honour (1918, various species) (first dedicated to WW1, rededicated after WW2. Originally a mix of horse chestnut (*Aesculus sp.*), Bunya Bunya pine (*Araucaria bidwillii*), Lombardy poplar (*Populus nigra* 'Italica'), Turkey oak (*Quercus cerris*), pin oak (*Q.palustris*) and English oak (*Q.robur*). Today only a few trees remain (SGHS, 2004);
- 39. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat East, Sunny Corner, Sunnyside Mill, Hill Street, Ballarat East Avenue of Honour (BEN) (12/1918) 14 oak (*Quercus sp.*) trees in honour of employees who enlisted in WW1 planted by Union members on the main approach to the Woollen Mill. In 1920 the mill employed 400 people, and it provided important services in both world wars supporting the defence effort, supplying flannel to the army (BWM);
- 40. Vic.: Tylden, Trentham-Daylesford Road, (1918) elms (*Ulmus sp.*) along with memorial obelisk listing 6 local servicemen who died in the war at the end of the Woodend (Melbourne) and Trentham Roads (AGHS-V). Trentham Historical Society recently put in place a management plan and are working with Council towards its implementation (1/2016);
- 41. Vic.: Glenlyon, off Dysart Street from Suttons Lane, (1918) possibly the magnificent avenue on the Daylesford-Malmsbury Road. Parallel to Loddon River from Glenlyon Recreation Reserve (AGHS-V, NB: this may be an older 1898 avenue planted as a beautification project, and not a war memorial planting);
- 42. Vic.: Keiwa-Tangambalanga, Keiwa Valley Way (8/1918), black walnuts and river red gums, c.3km long, 1km south of the T intersection on the Kiewa Valley Highway. It continued (in walnuts) to the Kiewa River flats where river red gums were planted. Walnut trees were donated by J.M.Rutland, orchardist and enthusiastically planted by residents (only one black walnut remains of that section. On the Tangambalanga side of the river walnuts were planted both sides of the road past the Dairy factory into the town. Fate of the red gums is not known);
- 43. Vic.: Mallee, Boinka (8/1918), Avenue of Honour. 2/8/2015 plaques unveiled opposite the old Cowangie Post Office to commemorate Avenues of Honour here and at Cowangie and Danyo (SRD; Taffe, 2012);
- 44. Vic.: Myrniong (near Bacchus Marsh), Main Road (Old Western Highway) (9/8/1918). Because of unfavourable weather only three trees were planted on that day. Japanese flowering cherries, WW1 and WW2 sections, also single 1918 monument to dead (now of all wars) and conflicts), local heritage item. A total of 50 scarlet oaks (*Quercus coccinea*) planted in 6/2001 to replace the avenue on the western approach to Myrniong. By 2004, 12 had died with the remaining 38 were in varying health from poor to very poor. They were replaced in 2004 (AGHS-V; **WKC**);
- 45. Vic.: Melbourne, Cranbourne, South Gippsland Highway, from Sladen Street to opposite Cameron Street (9/8/1918: WKC says 9/8/1919) Portuguese (*Quercus lusitanica*) and English oaks (*Q.robur*), 59 trees planted originally, representing 50 soldiers and two nursing sisters from the district (WKC says 87 names from the district). Planted by Cranbourne Patriotic Association who had raised funds for soldier comforts during the war. Outside the original Cranbourne School site that these people had attended. School demolished in the 1970s. 172 trees today, more being added to commemorate later conflicts. Mature trees in good condition, younger trees c.1980+ (OLM; MA30917);
- 46. Vic.: Bacchus Marsh, Bacchus Marsh Road, (10/8/1918+ with 1000 spectators) 281 Dutch (*Ulmus* x *hollandica*) & Huntington elms (*Ulmus* x *hollandica* 'Vegeta') in pairs c20 metres apart, planted simultaneously on the call of a bugle (wiki/BM) It is the second largest Avenue of Honour in Victoria (c.22km long, ~3700 trees) and is largely intact. (VHR item H2238). Despite 2010-2011 threat of some removals for a new roundabout, the Planning Minister refused approval & the avenue remains intact (AGHS-V);
- 47. Vic.: Mallee, Cowangie North, Murrayville (8/1918), sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*) planted by school children on Arbor Day, June 1918 28 trees flanking the roadway (*Pinaroo Border Times*, 21/6/1918, quoted by Taffe, in <a href="www.murrayriver.com.au/history-of-the-avenues-of-honour/">www.murrayriver.com.au/history-of-the-avenues-of-honour/</a>) 9 trees survive in 2015 (SRD: AOH);
- 48. Vic.: Wimmera, Booroopki, Kaniva Edenhope Road, near Lake Charlegrark (29/8/1918) originally 35 trees (eucalypts and pines; three were given prominence for 3 dead servicemen. All had bull oak (*Casuarina sp.*) tree guards. Five servicemen died in WW1 in total) for local and district soldiers, memorial unveiled by Bruce Ruxton AM OBE on 15/1/2000 (MA95142; wiki; SWV-B);
- 49. Vic.: Berwick, **Belgrave Road (WKC)**/ Wilson & Scanlan Streets between 13 Wilson St. & Peel St. (9/1918), originally 35 English oaks and pin oaks (*Q.palustris*), organised by the Berwick Progress Association with resident contributions. Gaps have been replaced with different species. 24 trees in 2001. Avenue appears to continue along Turner Street with spotted gum (*Corymbia maculata*) and brush box (*Lophostemon confertus*),

- c.1940-50 although it is unlikely these were part of the avenue. In 2008 Council approved relocation of two younger oak trees (planted as replacements for two original oaks which died) to allow construction of a driveway to a shopping centre veterans opposed the relocation (BNSC; OLM; VHD 161974; MA30409);
- 50. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat North, Soldiers' Hill, along (cnr.) Lydiard and Howitt streets, Soldiers and Sailors Avenue of Honour, (date?) particularly honouring nurses (BEN), 50 trees (TCB14);
- 51. Vic.: Goldfields, Golden Point, along Grant St, Avenue of Honour (WW1)(BEN; BAOH/CMP);
- 52. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Anglesea, unusual in using W.A. red flowering gums (*Corymbia ficifolia*)(date?). 72 originally planted, only 3 or 4 remain (wiki; Cockerell, 2006);
- 53. Vic.: Bellarine/Otway, Great Ocean Road (WW1 returned troops built the road);
- 54. Vic.: Studley Park Road (WW1 returned troops built the road, cf plantings);
- 55. Vic.: Wimmera, Hopetoun, Warracknabeal Road, Avenue of Honour (date?) 70 sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*), only a few remain today (Wimmera);
- 56. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Tourello, 1km west of Ascot-Clunes Road, *Tourello Avenue of Honour* (c1918 (VHD), 1918 / 1919 (VHD70836)/ 1920: *The Argus* 30/7/1920 used the future tense) walnut (*Juglans regia*), 36 trees (regional). 2014 Centenary of Anzac 2014 funding of \$2660 for restoration works ahead of its centenary. The only known example in Victoria of an Honour Avenue using walnuts, which are traditionally associated with funerals. 36 trees, 20 on north plus 2 replacements (8/2011); 17 on south and 3 young multi-trunked ones at northeast end. Powerlines along the north side have meant heavily pruned trees that side (1994). South side trees in good condition (VHD126793);
- 57. Vic.: South Gippsland, Berry's Creek Road, Berry's Creek Honour Avenue, (1918-19; oaks and elms, with later replacements and additions (survivors include 7 Algerian oak (*Quercus canariensis*), 6 English oaks (*Q.robur*), 5 English elms (*Ulmus procera*) and 5 Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) these latter likely more recent replacements. In total 18 trees remain)(SGS H028);
- 58. Vic.: Nathalia, Bromley Street, 1918-22, kurrajong (*Brachychiton populneus*), 53 trees to commemorate 53 dead district men (of 200 recruits, locally). Those outside the school are stressed with compaction. Those along the south side have been pruned away from power lines but otherwise in good condition, retaining the original plantings (regional)(VHD; VHR item H2061);
- 59. Vic.: Bellarine Peninsula, 'The Narrows' (Bellarine Highway between Queenscliff and Point Lonsdale) (1918–1956), Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*), many now 95 years old and in poor condition. Queenscliff Council are deliberating over removal/replacement (& with what) or abandonment. Online survey until 27/9/2013. AGHS Vic. Branch made a submission (BQC);
- 60. Vic.: Dandenongs, Anzac Avenue (1919: WKC), Dandenong Tourist Road in poor condition & a memorial;
- 61. Vic.: Central (56km SE of Melbourne), Officer, 26/1/1919, Honour Avenue (WKC);
- 62. Vic.: Newlyn, (?c1919) avenue of honour along the road near the tennis court (CSN);
- 63. Vic.: Gippsland, Buchan South Public School (1920: wiki, HVEB);
- 64. Vic.: Western District, Hamilton Highway and Scales Street, Penshurst, Penshurst Avenue of Honour (1920s). Main plantings of London plane (*Platanus x acerifolia*), English oak (*Quercus robur*), English elm (*Ulmus procera*)(date?), random replacement plantings added for those serving in WW2. Plaques removed (VHD: AOH):
- 65. Vic.: Wangaratta, Dockers Plains, Boorhaman Road, Memorial Avenue of Honour (1921) by school children. Eucalypts (sugar gums?). 2014 Centenary of Anzac grant funding of \$9728 to refurbish and replant the avenue. This was done on 24/4/2015 on the centenary of the Gallipoli landings (MA: VHD162032).
- 66. Vic.: East Gippsland, Tambo Upper, 1920s, avenue of originally six flowering gums. All but one died. Five of the six original plaques were saved and mounted on a shield in the memorial hall. The sixth plaque was carried off in a flood, a replacement on timber added to the shield. 11/11/1997 Remembrance Day community members, RSL and schoolchildren replanted six new flowering gums on the drive to the Community Hall with new plaques (<a href="http://anzacportal.dva.gov.au/history/publications/memories-memorabilia-recognising-and-preserving-australias-wartime-heritage-3">http://anzacportal.dva.gov.au/history/publications/memories-memorabilia-recognising-and-preserving-australias-wartime-heritage-3</a>: VHD126314);
- 67. Vic.: Yan Yean, Old Plenty Road (date?)(Haddow, 1987, 33: VHD);
- 68. Vic.: Wimmera, Buangor, Western Highway, WW1 memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 69. Vic.: Goldfields, SW of Ballarat, Piggoreet (date?) Haddow, 1987, 33: VHD);
- 70. Vic.: Mallee, Woomelang (WW1, date?)(Haddow, 1987, 63: VHD126365);

- 71. Vic.: Goldfields, Buninyong, Barkly Street east from Warrenheip Street, (date?) oak avenue originally planned to extend beyond the old railway bridge (late Derick Leather, historian, pers.comm., BVA;
- 72. Vic.: Goldfields, Buninyong, Hasties Hill / *Birdwood Park*, (date?) short avenue of oaks and poplars and several Monterey pines (late Derick Leather, historian, pers.comm, BVA);
- 73. Vic.: Goldfields, Buninyong, Inglis Street from Scott to Forest Streets, (date?) avenue of elms planted in memory of fire brigade who served in WW1 (late Derick Leather, historian, pers.comm., BVA);
- 74. Vic.: Goldfields, Learmonth, Sunraysia Highway at Ryans Road, c2 km south of town, (date?) 222 trees comprising English oak (*Quercus robur*), English elm (*Ulmus procera*), Dutch elm (*U. x hollandica*), Scotch elm (*U. scabra*), purple elm (*U. x hollandica* 'Purpurascens'. Monument associated with the avenue (VHD126341). The Learmonth & District Historical Society have published a book '*Duty Nobly Done*' with a brief history of each soldier, nurse and chaplain represented by a tree (LDHS). Avenue to be restored with pruning, drainage works, installing a plaque to list names of soldiers not listed on the Charles Vaughan Monument, wire safety barriers on sections of highway. With Anzac Centenary grant funding of \$16720, the works were done by 10/2014 (BCV). **234 names on nearby Learmonth Honor Avenue Memorial Wall (WKC)**;
- 75. Vic., East Gippsland Tambo Upper, Primary School (c1918: HVEB / 1920s (DVA-UTAOH) avenue of six flowering gums in memory of six soldiers from the school who died in WW1. All but one died over the years. Five plaques were saved and mounted on a wooden shield in the Community Hall. The sixth plaque was washed away in a flood, a replacement hand-painted added to the shield in its place. On 11/11/1997 (Remembrance Day) community members, pupils and teachers of the school, with the RSL club, replanted six flowering gums and new name plaques along the driveway to the community hall. Research filled in the missing information lost in the sixth (flood-removed) plaque, on Corporal Stone. Other memorabilia from descendents came to light, some being kept in the school and hall (DVA-UTAOH);
- 76. Vic.: Melbourne (SW), Lysterfield, Lysterfield & Wellington Roads, (13/9/1919) a single row of trees along one (eastern) side of roads, planted by prominent local, Gus Powell: four English oaks (*Quercus robur*), planted with two at each end of the row, for four soldiers who died; ten silky oaks (*Grevillea robusta*) for ten soldiers who returned (the four south of the memorials are original; the remainder quite recent plantings. In the centre is a group of memorials (one, a WW2, Korea, Vietnam War memorial plaque unveiled 25/2/1995 on a 5 tonne boulder along with restoration of the area and new avenue plantings, c/o Wantirna resident and WW2 veteran Ed Williams (RLC-LWW2) comprising two stone memorials, plaques and plantings of two Lone pines (Aleppo) pines (from Legacy Australia) and rosemary bushes (VHD 115504). During the 1990s, the avenue was under threat by proposed road widening, however local resident Ed Williams acted to have the trees protected. The Knox and Yarra Ranges Councils, the Australian Army, and donations from local people provided plaques for the First and Second World Wars, Vietnam and Korean wars and service in East Timor. In good condition (Cockerell, 2006)(wiki; MA32036);
- 77. Vic.: McLeod, Cherry Street Grassland Reserve, Avenue of Honour, 1919) sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*)(Freeman & Pukk, 216);
- 78. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Curlewis, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 79. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Geelong North, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 80. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Lorne, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 81. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Modware, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 82. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Moriac, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 83. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Rokewood, avenue of trees supplied by residents and planted by volunteers, Cockerell, 2006; Haddow, 1987);
- 84. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Rokewood Junction, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 85. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Warrion, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 86. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Waurn Ponds, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 87. Vic.: Greater Geelong, Werribee, avenue noted in Cockerell, 2006;
- 88. Vic.: Nillumbik Shire, Arthur's Creek (post-WW1), not recorded 1987 (Haddow; VHD126804);
- 89. Vic.: Berwick, west side of Church Street between Palmerston & Brisbane Streets, (6/1919) Berwick Boys Grammar School Avenue of Honour, nine pin (*Quercus palustris*) and English (*Q.robur*) oaks originally planted to commemorate boys from the grammar school (1882-1928) who fell in WW1. Only seven trees survive. The avenue continued to be a reunion site for boys and the c1877 school residence (opposite this avenue) remains, today a private residence. Good condition (OLM);

- 90. Vic.: Gippsland, Tooradin, South Gippsland Highway, starting from Bayview Road (6/1919), WA red flowering gums (*Corymbia ficifolia*), 18 trees originally planted in the centre strip of the road. 60 today extend it north and south. In reasonable condition (2001: OLM);
- 91. Vic.: **Melbourne**, Macleod, Mont Park / Macleod Avenue of Honour, Plenty (fmr. Mont Park) Hospital, Ernest Jones Drive, Springthorpe Boulevard and Cherry Street (1919), 46 sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*) of the original 75 planted by returned soldiers hospitalised in the No. 16 general hospital. Post-WW2 plantings also (state, part of VHR item H1872; VHD126937). **Dedicated to WW1, WW2 & subsequent conflicts (WKC)**
- 92. Vic.: Grantville (WW1), WA red flowering gums (Corymbia ficifolia) (Haddow, 1987, 64);
- 93. Vic.: Bass (WW1), WA red flowering gums (Corymbia ficifolia) (Haddow, 1987, 64);
- 94. Vic.: Goldfields, Greater Bendigo, Epsom, (17/7/1919: WKC) cotton palm (*Washingtonia filifera*), single row of 17, private property;
- 95. Vic.: East Gippsland, Metung, (date?) avenue on main street, Port Jackson fig (*Ficus rubiginosa*) only six trees remain, one is plaqued noting its survival from a former avenue honouring WW1 soldiers. Tree is in good condition (Monger, pers.comm., 6/2016; VHD 127017);
- 96. Vic: Western District, Branxholme, Recreation Reserve (4/8/1919)(Haddow, 1987; WKC, 2013);
- 97. Vic.: Coburg (30/8/1919)(Haddow, 1987);
- 98. Vic.: Blackwood (30/12/1919)(Haddow, 1987);
- 99. Vic.: Northeast, Browns Plains (2/7/1920)(Haddow, 1987, 33; WKC, 2013);
- 100. Vic.: Box Hill (WW1)(Haddow, 1987);
- 101. Vic.: Northeast, Bonnie Doon (WW1)(Haddow, 1987; WKC, 2013);
- 102. Vic.: Goldfields, Bullarook (WW1)(Haddow, 1987; WKC, 2013);
- 103. Vic.: Bundalaguah (WW1)(Haddow, 1987);
- 104. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Cambrian Hill, School Lane, (WW1) 40 trees, recorded in 1987 (Haddow);
- 105. Vic.: Western District, Skipton, Glenelg Highway (date?), 169 Scottish (*Ulmus scabra*) and English (*U.procera*) elms (EIA). In 2000 a new avenue was planted on the Glenelg Highway, with a monument and sign. In 2007 the avenue was replanted once again with new trees (VHD126309);
- 106.Vic.: Kotupna (WW1), sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*). One of few WW1 avenues to use native trees. Extended after WW2 (Haddow, 1987, 7, 46, 57);
- 107. Vic.: Trawalla (WW1) (Haddow, 1987, 10);
- 108. Vic.: Amphitheatre (WW1), recorded in 1987 (Haddow);
- 109. Vic.: Melbourne, Oakleigh, Drummond Street near Atherton Road, (WW1) for 30 fallen (WKC);
- 110. Vic.: Mallee, Danyo (8/1918)(SRD; Taffe, 2012);
- 111. Vic.: Mallee, Tutye (8/1918)(SRD; Taffe, 2012);
- 112. Vic.: Melbourne, Ferny Creek (date?), memorial trees (WKC);
- 113.Vic., South-West, Dartmoor, Wapling Avenue, Greenham Street and Lindsay Road (7/9/1918), Atlas cedar (*Cedrus atlantica*) originally 60 trees to commemorate the servicemen and nurses from the district, planted along three main roads from the main corner recognising the direction from where enlisted personnel lived or came from. Over time these have deteriorated and their plaques disappeared. In 1994 a plaque listing all the names was erected on the wall of the District Memorial Hall. From 1993 the Dartmoor Progress Association consulted descendents about unsafe trees' removal and in 1998 nine dead tree stumps were carved by chainsaw artist Kevin Gilders to depict service men and women in the army, navy and air force. Remaining (c.55) live trees in good condition (2006)(MPG24587; MA30976; SWV-DM; VHD);
- 114. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Sebastapol, Birdwood Avenue & Grant Street, 'The Birdwood Avenue'/
  Sebastapol Avenue of Honour (1920?/ BEN says 11/1918) (TBC: <u>The Ballarat Courier</u>, 2 November 1918, page
  2) 279 trees planted, at the time Australia's 3rd biggest Avenue (BEN) but struggling to flourish. (VHD126307 (
  <a href="https://bih.federation.edu.au/index.php/Ballarat Avenue of Honour#cite note-26">https://bih.federation.edu.au/index.php/Ballarat Avenue of Honour#cite note-26</a>). In 1937 88 of the
  original trees had died, 92 were struggling, 36 dying, 25 doing well and 19 were 'normal'. The soil chosen may
  have been unsuited. The avenue was abandoned and a permanent memorial erected (Haddow, 1987, 62). In
  2006 a District Honour Roll was erected on Albert Street with names taken from the Avenue;
- 115. Vic.: Hepburn (fmr. Creswick) Shire, (fmr. Creswick/) Kingston, Midland Highway (Creswick-Newstead Road) from junction with Midland Highway 500m north of town leading into Kingston, entire length of Kingston Road ((Central Street), 'former Creswick' (now called Kingston) Avenue of Honour (1918; 1919;

- opened 18/12/1927) 285 (of 286 original) Dutch elms (*Ulmus x hollandica*) each approximately 16m tall, along four kilometres of road to commemorate 281 local Shire men and women who served in the Great War (WKC). An obelisk lists the names of the men. In 1919 50 Canadian (?) elms were planted from the Kingston School to Victoria corner. Some plaques eroded or erased. War memorial obelisk on east side of road, 100m north of Kingston. Honours Eganstown residents who served in all wars and conflicts (AGHS-V)(regional). An outstanding, intact and highly distinctive planting of predominantly Dutch elms (state, VHR item H2343, HVEB; VHD71020; CSK) NTA-Vic. classified as Significant Tree(s). Rededicated 11/11/2000 (WKC);
- 116. Vic.: Ullina, Ullina Road (north side), **Ullina Avenue of Honour** (c1919), English elms (*Ulmus procera*), 8 trees commemorate 8 local men who served in WW1 (CSU);
- 117. Vic.: **Western District,** Dean, **Dean Avenue of Honour,** Dean Primary School, driveway, north side (c1919) English elms (*Ulmus procera*) and reunions of old boys and girls began to be organised from this date (CSD). Good condition;
- 118.Vic.: Newlyn, (7/6/1946) evergreen oak (*Quercus ilex*) to celebrate Victory Day by extending the existing (?c1919) avenue of honour along the road near the tennis court. Trees from Creswick Forestry Nursery.

  Originally seven trees on either side. Now 6 on one side, 5 on the other remain in reasonably good condition (CSN);
- 119. Vic.: Southern Grampians, Coleraine, 2km west on Glenelg Highway, (after 1919) two sections of planting, one dedicated to those who died in active service, and the other to those who returned. That planting closest to the town is dedicated to those who died in the First World War, and consists of Monterey cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa* 'Horizontalis') extending west for 1 kilometre on both sides (good condition), the second planting is an Avenue of *Eucalyptus cephalocarpa* extending west beyond that (poor condition)(VHD). Haddow (1987) records Monterey cypresses and Monterey pines (*Pinus radiata*). 24<sup>th</sup> April 2010 replanting of the avenue took place, 54 trees lost in the Black Saturday fires of 7/2/2009. Kurrajong trees chosen by the community (SGC-CR);
- 120.Vic.: Goldfields, Drummond, Daylesford-Malmsbury Road, from Lauriston Road south, Drummond Avenue of Honour (1919?) *Eucalyptus sp.,* 50 trees, planted by local residents to commemorate 11 fallen soldiers. Trees elm-beetle-infested and replaced since 2005 with Scottish elms (VHD);
- 121. Vic.: Dunolly (WW1)(Haddow, 1987);
- 122.Vic.: Melbourne, Narre Warren North, Memorial Drive (9/1919: WKC says 27/9/1921), English oaks 60 planted originally, to honour the 11 local soldiers who were killed and others who enlisted (and served in years to follow)(OLM);
- 123.Vic.: Harkaway, east side of Harkaway Road between the King Road and the war memorial at 200 Harkaway Road (10/1919) WA red-flowering gum (*Corymbia ficifolia*), 29 trees were originally planted. Memorial stone unveiled on Anzac Day, 1959. Some have been replaced with oaks over the years, which are now in poor condition (OLM; WKC);
- 124.Vic.: South Gippsland, Strzelecki, Korumburra-Warragul Road, Strzelecki Avenue of Honour (1919), Monterey cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) between Uniting Church and Public Hall. Continuous canopy over road, appear to be in good condition. Identification sign at either end (SGHS, 2004, item H0113);
- 125. Vic.: Stonnington, Malvern, **Kingston Street and Wattletree Road**, Central Park (c.1919), 185 kurrajongs (*Brachychiton populneum*) planted as memorials to Malvern's soldiers who died in WW1. Apparently planted as an avenue around the path by the oval, they failed to prosper and most were shifted to the Kingston Street frontage where some remain (COSCP) **WKC says this commemorates WW2**;
- 126.Vic.: South Gippsland, Kardella-Fairbank Road, Kardella Avenue of Honour (c.1919), 9 ash (*Fraxinus sp.*) and elm (*Ulmus sp.*) trees in good condition on Old Kardella Road; 7 elms in poor condition; a pair of oaks (believed to be planted earlier in honour of Boer War soldiers)(SGHS, 2004, item H048)
- 127. Vic.: **Western District,** Mortlake, Hamilton Highway, Darlington side, 191 (survive, of c202 original 1919) Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*). The eastern side was planted in the 1940s after WW2 (state, VHR item H2342);
- 128. Vic.: Swanpool, Benalla, Midland Highway (1920), Bunya pine (from von Mueller, 12 trees)(state);
- 129. Vic.: Goldfields, Grenville, (16/10/1920) memorial trees (WKC);
- 130. Vic.: Wandin North, Warburton Highway, flowering gum (Corymbia ficifolia) avenue (regional);
- 131. Vic.: Drik Drik, Drik Drik-Nelson Road, Moreton Bay fig (Ficus macrophylla) (regional);
- 132. Vic.: Pyrenees, Moyston, Ararat-Halls Gap Road, Monterey pine (Pinus radiata) (regional) (Haddow, 1987, 12);

- 133. Vic.: Mount Beauty, cnr. Lakeside & Bogong Avenues, Lombardy poplar (Populus nigra 'Italica')(state);
- 134. Vic.: Wallan, Northern Highway, bet. Queen & Watson St.s, purple Dutch elms (*Ulmus x hollandica 'Purpurascens'*)(regional);
- 135. Vic.: Newstead, Pyrenees Highway (1918-19), 83 Oriental planes (*Platanus orientalis*) over the years many replaced with Dutch elms (*Ulmus x hollandica*), 1995 nine trees replaced (with planes)(regional)(NSHS);
- 136. Vic.: Guildford, Midland Highway from road bridge across Loddon River to the railway arch, ANZAC Avenue (1919), elms (and recent eucalypts), students of state school, members of Loyal Strathloddon Lodge and citizens commemorated their soldier heroes (MA31483);
- 137. Vic.: South West, Orford, Hamilton-Port Fairy Road (1920) Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) commemorating 22 local men. Many trees have their original name plates and timber posts intact (VHD: AOH);
- 138. Vic.: South Gippsland, Foster, Hoddle Road and Pioneer Street, fmr. Foster Higher Elementary School War Memorial Avenue, (1921, mature 'exotic' trees), school opened 1922, now on periphery of Gippsland Secondary College site (SGHS, 2004);
- 139. Vic.: Yarrawonga, kurrajong (Brachychiton populneus)(1920s)(noted in VHR item H2061 entry);
- 140. Vic.: Southern Grampians, Woodhouse-Nareeb, Avenue of Honour (date?)(VHD: AOH);
- 141. Vic.: Thomastown, Main Street, (date?) one tree planted for each soldier whose relatives lived in the district, another tree planted for resident soldiers (Haddow, 1987, 34: VHD);
- 142. Vic.: Western Victoria, Willaura, main road (WW1), Avenue of Honour (WKC);
- 143. Vic.: Mildura (former Walpeup Shire), Walpeup, Glen Street, (c.1923) avenue of sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*), leading to Walpeup Memorial Hall (1923)(MFWHS; Taffe, 2012);
- 144. Vic.: Macedon, Mount Macedon, (1918/24), 156 scarlet oak (*Quercus coccinea*) trees, 78 on each side. Meetings of the Honour Avenue Committee since 1/5/1918 planning this. Officially opened by the Premier Mr Lawson, with 700 residents. Nurserymen such as G.A.Nobelius at Emerald and D. McDougall at the Macedon Nursery assisted. 1926 replacement of some trees killed by termites. 1933 Gisborne Shire Council took over its maintenance. 1983 Ash Wednesday bush fires killed several trees, but these were replaced the following spring (Haddow, 1987, 59-61). All but two are pin oak (*Quercus palustris*) with the other two possibly Algerian (*Q.canariensis*) or Daimyo oak (*Q.dentata*). Uncommon use of these two oak species (AGHS-V, statesignificant, VHR item H2344). **Dedicated to WW1 and WW2 (WKC)**;
- 145. Vic.: Whittlesea, Main Street/Whittlesea-Yea Road (3/1927: WKC), Bhutan cypresses (*Cupressus torulosa*), masonry arch with plaques. Avenue extended after WW2 (Haddow, 1987 46: VHD);
- 146.Vic.: Woodvale, Daly's Road, Woodvale Hall, A.I.F. Memorial Avenue (1927), commemorates 7 local men who died or were killed in WW1. In 2010 one, missing since the early 1960s, was recovered, refurbished and reinstated into the avenue. In 2010 the Meighan sisters who attended the recent ANZAC commemorative ceremony, donated seven standard roses for the avenue, planted between the crosses, to replace those lost over the years from 1927. In 2012 an irrigation system was installed by volunteers in addition to the newly-planted replacement standard roses on the avenue. In 2013 funds allowed installation of a plaque on the avenue. One 'Rising Sun' was found on EBay; another donated to the Hall Committee. These are 2 of the original 3 'Rising Suns' that were located at the Woodvale State School (MA99517; Woodvale);
- 147. Vic., Calder Woodburn Memorial Avenue, Calder Highway (former Melbourne-Geelong Road (1928, 1933-4). (1929), 120 *Eucalyptus* trees at 30-40' intervals. (1930) 678 Eucalypts planted. 32 miles long, in 145 fenced plantations, with 11 more added by 1934. More planting to 1949 Species include river red (*E.camaldulensis*), lemon-scented (*Corymbia citriodora*), sugar (*E.cladocalyx*), spotted (*C. maculata*), yellow box (*E.melliodora*), red box (*E.microcarpa*), red box (*E.polyanthemos*), and ironbark (*E.sideroxylon*)(Haddow, 1987). (1935: described as one of the most colossal tree planting schemes in the southern hemisphere. A total of 17,000 trees planted, only 600 had died. (1945-9), planted by Mr JLF (Fen) Woodburn as a memorial to his son Calder who lost his life while serving with the RAAF. By 1947 he'd planted1406 trees. In 1948 he extended by a further 638. In its final form the avenue was extended, in four rows, as far as the Murchison-Violet Town Road in 1949 making a total of 2,457 trees. The grandest and largest of the Second World War commemorative planting in Victoria and important for its use of only *Eucalyptus* species;
- 148.Vic.: Wimmera, Pyramid Hill, Victoria Street (1929) 20 sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*) and a stone cairn with a plaque re-dedicating the avenue to include WW2 servicemen also (VHD126853);

- 149. Vic.: Cardinia Shire, City of Casey, Beaconsfield/Berwick, High Street/Princes Highway from hill top to Cardinia Creek, opposite *Akoonah Park* to 111 High Street, Beaconsfield Avenue of Honour (1929; Haddow says it is WW1) hybrid black poplars (*Populus x canadensis* 'Robusta'). Funds donated by Miss Ada Armytage of *Holm Park*, Beaconsfield. Originally 123 trees, 118 remained in 2001. An arborist's study recommended removal of oak and ash trees and replanting (with a different species, cottonwood (*Populus deltoides*) to make up the original 123 trees (OLM; VHD 127005) The Beaconsfield Progress Assn. has published a 2015 book commemorating the 65 men honoured with trees in the avenue. New plaques installed 13/3/2015 three, listing the 65 names (CC). VHR item in very good condition (2001);
- 150.Vic.: Moorabool Shire, Yendon Number One Road, Yendon (c1934) 9 English oaks (*Quercus robur*) remain to commemorate local soldiers who died in WW1. The avenue was completed in 4/2014 with Anzac Centennary funding by planting remaining (missing) 7 trees to total 16 local men who died in WW1. Organised by the Yendon History Group and Moorabool Shire Council. Descendents of the dead soldiers unveiled the plaques by the new trees (NCY; VHD162143; MA34117);
- 151.Vic.: Northern Grampians, Stawell- Ararat, Western Highway, Great Western Avenue of Honour (1935), desert ash (*Fraxinus angustifolia*) and plane trees (*Platanus sp.*)(Wimmera); As of 2011 it is mostly intact (VHD162042; wiki);
- 152.Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Sturt Street, Ballarat High School Avenue of Honour (23/7/1936) 350 trees planted by students inside the grounds of the High School to commemorate WW1 (BEN; MA30184; VHD162144);
- 153. Vic.: Euroa, Hume Highway, Clifton Street and Hemley Avenue (17/11/1936 dedicated by Lady Huntingied), 133 Oriental planes (*Platanus orientalis*) to commemorate 136 individuals who fell in WW1. **Rededicated to Boer, WW2 and Korean War soldiers, a boulder and plaque added (11/11/1992)** (MA31259; WKC); recent replanting appears to be *Eucalyptus sp.*;
- 154. Vic.: Wimmera, Dimboola, High School Drive (along Ellerman and Muller Streets), Dimboola Memorial School, (built as a war memorial, opened 1924 (1949) sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*) and Southern mahoganies / bangalays (*E.botryioides*) [NB: to me (Stuart Read) they look far more like W.A. gimlets (*E.salubris*)] to commemorate all 86 local service personnel who died in WW1 (55), WW2 (30) and Korea (1950-53)(1 tree). Lines the southern part of the main front driveway which circles the oval in front of the memorial building. Trees in poor condition (DMSCV);
- 155. Vic.: West Wimmera, Kaniva, South Lillimur Road/Madden Street (cWW2) 27 sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*)(date?)(VHD; Cockerell).
- 156. Vic.: Campbelltown, Campbelltown-Smeaton Road (c1951) WA red flowering gums (*Corymbia ficifolia*)(Haddow, 1987). A line of trees commemorating WW1 and WW2 (no avenue sign nor plaques)(CSC);
- 157. Vic.: Mallee, Birchip, Birchip RSL Memorial Park, Cummings Avenue opp. Glowrey Street, Honour Avenue to WWI (1967)(WKC);
- 158. Vic.: Wimmera, Jeparit, Southern end of Memorial Avenue, Broadway (1967) trees planted to commemorate fallen comrades (WKC);
- 159. Vic.: Melbourne, Doncaster East, Saxonwood Drive, Zerbes Reserve, (20/4/1975) trees replace an Honour Avenue of trees planted in 1920 on Blackburn Road (WKC);
- 160. Vic.: East Gippsland, Stratford, Avenue of Honour, a 2014 ANZAC centenary grant of \$10,000 funded restoration of the avenue (in April 2015) and installing commemorative poppy tiles in eight story walls erected in the Stratford cemetery. A chainsaw sculpture n a cypress trunk was also erected in the cemetery. The original avenue opened 1/9/1918, between Stratford and Sale. By 2010 this avenue had been lost and was replaced by a memorial stone with a plaque (dated January 2010) as a bond between the two townships and locals who served in the war (MA104540);
- 161. Vic.: Northern Grampians, Stawell, Patrick Street, Avenue of Honour (7-8/2015) students from 4 local schools assisted with plantings. Stage 1 of project, a partnership between local Rotary, Stawell Branch of RSL and Council. Stage 2 seeking funding for memorials at either end with information on fallen local soldiers (NGS-S);
- 162. Vic.: Yarrambat, Yarrambat Primary School's Avenue of Honour (2015), 11 pear trees planted to commemorate 100 years since the Gallipoli landing and 11 local men from the district (http://www.yarrambatps.vic.edu.au/facilities.php?id=40);

- 163. Vic.: Melbourne, Sunshine (1917) industrialist H.V. Mackay organised an avenue of Monterey cypresses (Cupressus macrocarpa) for this model worker suburb of farm implement factory workers, opened by the Governor-General (Taffe, 2015, 20). This avenue was removed in 1956. A new avenue of honour, in Kevin Wheelahan Gardens and part of Dickson Avenue was planted by Anzac Day 2015, with oaks, adding to an existing line of trees to make it an avenue. Lemon-scented gums (Corymbia citriodora) planted along Dickson Street to connect the park to the western boundary of the Sunshine RSL Club. Funding from the Sunshine & District Historical Society, with plaques commemorating 216 men and women from the area who served in WW1 (HSS; SWS);
- 164. Vic.: Modewarre, western side (was originally down the centre) of Cape Otway Road, opposite the State School, Modewarre Avenue of Honour (Arbor Day 28/6/1918) 31 English elms (Ulmus procera) planted to honour 31 local servicemen. Two other trees commemorate General William Birdwood, commander of ANZAC forces at Gallipoli and Modewarre (Layard, nearby) resident Albert Jacka who won Australia's first Victoria Cross at Gallipoli. Replaced c1940s with Monterey cypress (Cupressus macrocarpa, some golden, C.m.'Aurea') trees (32 survive; and one original elm Albert Jacka's tree)(VHD125598). In later years a Mr Lowndes planted more cypresses along the same road towards Moriac. On Anzac Day 2015 33 plaques were unveiled for each soldier. The only intact avenue of honour left in the Surf Coast Shire (TTS; MA101092; VHD125598);
- 165. Vic.: Clayton (Haddow, 1987) Clayton Road from McCulloch House to Centre Road, with a short extension into Carinish Road (15/6/1918) 100 (local press of the time says 'some 75' Portugal (Q.lusitanica)) English oaks (Quercus robur) chosen by then Director, Melbourne Botanic Gardens John Cronin. Most of the avenue was lost in the 1940s. The entire northern row of trees are missing and the remaining ones have been pruned due to powerlines (VHD). Just nine unhealthy trees remain in Carinish Road in 2016 and these will be cut down to make way for sky rail at Clayton Road and their seeds used to replant a new row of trees to honour WW1 soldiers. The cenotaphy and memorial plaques will be relocated in nearby open space to be created as part of Clayton Road level road crossing. Clayton RSL (replanted in 2016) <a href="http://www.thecourier.com.au/story/2230491/ballarats-avenues-of-honour-a-living-reminder-of-war/: http://www.heraldsun.com.au/leader/east/servicemen-who-fought-in-wwi-will-be-remembered-in-clayton-with-a-fresh-memorial-site-under-sky-rail/news-story/7d68fa8afbddd7b8860be9da8c0ea7f6</a> : VHD126588);
- 166. Vic.: Northeast, Omeo, Day Avenue near Short Street, (5/3/1996), trees (WKC);
- 167. Vic.: Western District, Mortlake, Community Centre Grounds, (date?) WW1 memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 168. Vic.: Western District, Lismore, Williams Street, WW1 Honour Avenue, eucalypts (LV).

#### Lost Honour and Anzac Avenues (NB: some may survive: more research is needed)(HVEB):

- 1) Vic.: Goldfields, Goldfields, Bendigo East, fmr. Bendigo East Public School, Bendigo East Anzac Avenue, (16/6/1916 (Arbor Day), sugar gums, red ironbark), planted to celebrate the landing of Anzac soldiers at Gallipoli. One tree planted by Lt. Dyett, who became national President of the RSL 1919-46. Under threat: site privately owned and has subdivision approval, Council rejected proposal for heritage overlay protection. Trees are in poor condition, only three of the original 14 remain lined the central path from gate to main building. 28/9/2015 an interim protection order was issued by Heritage Victoria. The matter went to VCAT on 9/10/2015. 27/11/2015 the Victorian Heritage Council rejected a proposed VHR nomination, citing loss of integrity and community association (HVEB). Victorian Planning Panels 2015 hearing panel agreed the avenue was of social and historic significance. A campaign to save the trees had RSL Victorian State branch support but lacked Bendigo RSL local club support. The trees were removed to facilitate a proposed 7 lot industrial estate (Starr, 4/2017);
- 2) Vic., 34 known Anzac avenues were planted by schools on arbor day 1916 and others on schools or nearby and after 1918, after specific 18/5/1916 encouragement of the Victorian Education Dept. To do so and use Australian species of trees, including Bet Bet (2/6/1916, HVEB);
- 3) Vic.: Maidavale Anzac avenue (9/6/1916, HVEB);
- 4) Vic.: South Cannum Anzac avenue (9/6/1916, HVEB);
- 5) Vic.: Teal Point (15/6/1916, HVEB);
- 6) Vic.: Barker's Creek Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 7) Vic.: California Gully Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);

- 8) Vic.: Elmore, Anzac 'plantation' (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 9) Vic.: Elphinstone Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 10) Vic.: Heywood Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 11) Vic.: Mitiamo Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 12) Vic.: Myers Creek Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 13) Vic.: Nanneella West Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 14) Vic.: Napoleons Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 15) Vic.: Raywood Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 16) Vic.: Sebastian Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 17) Vic.: Tarrawingee Anzac avenue (16/6/1916, HVEB);
- 18) Vic.: Wirribibial (23/6/16, HVEB);
- 19) Vic.: Western District, North Hamilton, Lake Hamilton (23/6/1916, HVEB/WW1: WKC));
- 20) Vic.: Bendigo, Central State School (23/6/16, HVEB). Plaques placed on trees at the school (20/12/1920) were relocated to the Honour Roll, Bendigo RSL & Passchendaele Barracks Memorial Military Museum, Pall Mall (WKC)
- 21) (?) Vic.: Melbourne, Footscray, Geelong Road, near Ballarat Road, WW1 memorial tree plantings (WKC);
- 22) Vic.: Werneth (23/6/16, HVEB);
- 23) Vic.: Benalla East (23/6/16, HVEB);
- 24) Vic.: North Bendigo (23/6/16, HVEB);
- 25) Vic.: Hildene (30/6/16, HVEB);
- 26) Vic.: Ivanhoe (30/6/16, HVEB);
- 27) Vic.: Mepunga East (30/6/16, HVEB);
- 28) Vic.: Glenhope East (30/6/16, HVEB);
- 29) Vic.: Steiglitz (30/6/16, HVEB);
- 30) Vic.: North Mordialloc (6/7/16, HVEB);
- 31) Vic.: Morwell (7/7/16, HVEB);
- 32) Vic., Seymour, Old Trawool Road/ Anzac Avenue (its current name) (1917) planted by school children. Trees were removed to widen a road (amid controversy) and replaced by a monument on the widened road's median strip, unveiled on 9/11/1986 and an additional plaque to those who served in Vietnam, 1962-1975 (VHD126846; MA33397). It is possible the plane trees (*Platanus sp.*) in Villiers and Bretonneux Streets were part of an Avenue of Honour or beautification project, as these streets lead to the Memorial Hospital and gates (MS-SAOH; Haddow, 1987, 33);
- 33) Vic.: Logan, an Anzac clump (9/6/1918, HVEB);
- 34) Vic.: Vic.: Montrose (28/7/1916, HVEB);
- 35) Vic.: Sandringham, 18/8/1917 WA red flowering gums (*Corymbia ficifolia*) in a ceremony including the Prime Minister Billy Hughes. About 150 trees planted. Some of it was removed in the 1960s (Haddow, 1987, 35: MA). The avenue no longer exists. It was replaced in 1992 with a memorial grove and plaque (VHD);
- 36) Vic.: Golden Plains, Corindhap, Corindhap-Colac –Ballarat Road, (15/9/1917) Monterey Pines (*Pinus radiata*) and Monterey cypresses (Cupressus macrocarpa), under threat (12/2015). By 2011 many of the trees had reached the end of their lifespan, but rather than remove them entirely the community kept the lower trunks and commissioned local artist Viktor Cebergs to make sculptures in the spirit of the site. The avenue has been replanted with new trees (Art in Geelong, 2011/4/25) (MA: VHD; WKC (MA30895);
- 37) Vic.: Brighton, Nepean Highway, Hurlingham Park (date?). Threatened with removal in the 1960s for a service station (Haddow, 1987, 33, 35). 11/11/2004 monument marks the lost avenue (WKC);
- 38) Vic.: Gippsland, Lakes Entrance, Marine Parade (1924) cypresses commemorating 24 (WKC says 26) soldiers killed in WW1. Trees deteriorated in condition over the years. 1998 and 1/5/1999 dedication ceremony for the trunks of 6 of the original trees which were preserved and turned into sculptures representing WW1 scenes (MA31924; VHD126639; wiki; WKC);
- 39) Vic.: Melbourne, Caulfield, Hawthorn Road, Caulfield Park (WW1), elms (EIA; Haddow, 1987). b
- 40) Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Eureka Stockade Avenue of Honour (Taffe, 2012, 34);
- 41) Vic.: Moyne Shire, Ballangeich (WW1) 30 trees known to have been planted, recorded 1987 (Haddow; VHD126951). No longer there (Smith, 2014);

- **42)** Vic.: Moyne Shire, Winslow (WW1), no longer there (Smith, 2014); Vic.: Moyne Shire, near Terang, The Sisters (WW1), no longer there (Smith, 2014);
- 43) Vic.: Yarra Valley, Coldstream (7/9/1918; WKC says 26/7/1918) 60 trees, these have since died but a plaque remains in the Coldstream & Yering War Memorial (Haddow, 1987: VHD126323);
- **44) Vic.,** Eganstown, Eganstown-Blanket Flat Avenue, (1918/1991), avenue is gone but a small tablet and flagstaff on the road mark its former location (R.B.Christie, 2/2001 report). A sign near the War Memorial may indicate where the avenue may have been and a few trees may remain (AGHS-V);
- 45) Vic.: Stacey's Bridge (14/7/26, HVEB);
- 46) Vic.: Locksley (14/7/26, HVEB);
- 47) Vic.: Northeast, Euroa, Kirkland Street, Euroa RSL Memorial Park, WW1 memorial trees, including 3 VC winners, trees relocated from Binney Street (WKC);
- 48) Vic.: Frankston (date?), Playne Street, Frankston Avenue of Honour, red-flowering WA.gum (*Corymbia ficifolia*)(Taffe, 2015; removed in the 1960s due to road widening (VHD);
- 49) Vic.: Gunbower, Gunbower Primary School, (date?), 2014 Centenary of Anzac grant funding of \$5000 to restore the plaques on the avenue;
- 50) Vic.: Melbourne, Bentleigh (WW1), not recorded 1987 (Haddow; OKS, 2013);
- **51)** Vic.: Goldfields, S of Castlemaine, Campbell's Creek (existence, date need verification WW1/2? (Haddow, 1987: VHD126963);
- 52) Vic.: Hampton, removed in the 1960s (Haddow, 1987, 35);
- 53) Vic.: Cheltenham (WW1) gums and palms, removed in the 1960s (Haddow, 1987, 35);
- 54) Vic.: South West, near Heywood, Greenwald, Main Road in front of the State School (22/8/1918). 20 Monterey pines (*Pinus radiata*) gifted by Mr Muir of Bolwarra (www.swvic.org/dartmoor/greenwald\_avenue\_ww1.htm; AOH: VHD162037). Accidentally removed in 2015 for road widening (Vic Roads didn't realise this was an avenue of honour). Vic Roads put up a plaque and flagpole as a memorial to the soldiers (www.abc.net.au/local/photos/2015/03/23/4202674.htm);
- 55) Vic.: Melbourne, Mount Evelyn, Wray Crescent, west of York Street, 1/11/1987 plaque replaced an old Avenue of Honour (WKC);
- 56) Vic.: Golden Plains, Smythsdale, WW2 Memorial Grove, eucalypts, to men and women who served in WW2 and Vietnam wars, being from the local State School. Trees look to be c. 1990s (VHD).
- C)\_Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64nationally so far NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))
- 1) Vic.: Shepparton: Calder Woodburn Memorial Avenue, Goulburn Valley Highway, Muddy Creek to the Seven Creeks bridge at Kialla West (1945-9) a double row of mixed eucalypts, including river red, lemon-scented, yellow and spotted gums, honey box and red ironbarks. 2411 trees in total. The idea was conceived by a local farmer as a memorial to his son, killed serving with the RAAF in 1942 (Beaver; state VHR item H1975) it is the second-longest after Ballarat's, in Victoria (Haddow, 1987, 63). Most are in good condition, 2001 CMP, 2005 'facelift' with Vic. Heritage grant funding. A monument unveiled on 7/5/1995 commemorates 36 fallen soldiers of the district (WKC);
- 2) Vic.: Mallee, Red Cliffs, Calder Highway between Erskine Avenue and Fitzroy Street, (1945) memorial avenue to departed comrades (WKC);
- 3) Vic.: North, Marrabel, Marrabel Soldiers' Memorial Park, (WW2)(WKC);
- 4) Vic.: Western District, Byaduk, East side of Highway C184, northern approach to town, WW2 memorial trees for 40 fallen and returned soldiers (WKC);
- 5) Vic.: North Central, Chewton, Fryers Road, War Memorial trees (WKC);
- 6) Vic.: Melbourne, Royal Botanic Gardens, (10/9/1946), trees planted in commemoration of 2 fallen solders in WW1 & WW2 (WKC);
- 7) Vic.: Moonee Ponds (post 1945), Monterey cypresses (Cupressus macrocarpa) (Haddow, 1987, 46);
- 8) Vic.: Drouin (1940s) WA red flowering gums (Corymbia ficifolia) (Haddow, 1987, 46);
- 9) Vic.: Moonambel, Navarre Road, ANZAC Avenue (c.1945), Monterey cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) commemorates those who served in various conflicts (MA32669);
- 10) Vic.: North Creswick, North Creswick School Ground (Arbor Day, 19/7/1946), some 50 ornamental trees (Monterey pines (*Pinus radiata*) feature in current photos) planted in southern part of playgrounds the first

- three in memory of Jack Coverdale, Allan Clarke and Max Robertson, who lost their lives on active service (CSRSL);
- 11) Vic.: Creswick, Napier Street from South St. To Hill St. (7/6/1946) avenue of pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*) planted for Victory Day, with preparation by Forestry school students (CSCW). Some pruning for power lines but in good condition;
  - 12) Vic.: Golden Plains, Glenelg Highway, Pitfield Road, Scarsdale Avenue of Honour (21/9/1918: MA33371) of pollarded white poplars (*Populus alba*)(Stuart Read, pers.comm.);
- 13) Vic.: Fairfield-Alphington (1947) Haddow, 1987, 46);
- 14) Vic.: Greater Geelong, Lara, Walkers Road, Lara Avenue of Honour (28/8/1948), 6 golden Lambertiana cypresses (*Cupressus macrocarpa* 'Aurea' (near the WW1 memorial gates, for the 6 men who died) the remainder are Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) 93 trees survive of the original 98 (MA31950; Cockerell, 2006; VHD);
- 15) Vic.: Golden Plains, Inverleigh, Hamilton Highway, (date?) Monterey cypress (*Cupressus macrocarpa*) connected by inter-plantings of street trees along High Street. Plantings include golden Monterey cypress, (*C.m.* 'Aurea'), peppercorn (*Schinus molle*), Monterey pine (*Pinus radiata*), English oak (*Quercus robur*) and eucalypts (GPPS);
- 16) Vic.: near Melbourne airport, Mickellum Road, Mickellum, Memorial Avenue (date?), *Eucalyptus sp.* (regional);
- 17) Vic.: Naringal, Cobden-Warrnambool Road, Ash Wednesday Avenue of Honour, WW2 Avenue planting was destroyed by the 16/2/1983 Ash Wednesday bushfires. A new plantation (date?) honours WW2 dead and those who died in the 1983 bush fires (MA);
- 18) Vic.: Murray Valley, Puckapunyal Military Base (1954), bangalay (*Eucalyptus botryoides*) around the parade ground. Avenue of trees commemorates the 24<sup>th</sup> Australian Infantry Battalion AIF (MA33192; VHD 126354);
- 19) Vic.: Wimmera, Donald, Houston & Campbell Streets, Byrne Street, 'Memorial Crescent', Donald Park Avenue of Honour (1995) to commemorate 18 fallen in WW2 (WKC). 18 sugar gums (*Eucalyptus cladocalyx*) planted in a double row, with a white cross under each with the name of a local serviceman. Australia Remembers project for the 50<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the end of WW2 (Wimmera);
- 20) Vic.: Northeast, Eldorado, WW2 war memorial trees (WKC).
- D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (48 nationally so far) –
- Vic.: Geelong, Geelong Grammar School, beside the chapel, Gallipoli oak (Quercus coccifera), (4/8/1916)
  planted from acorns collected at Gallipoli by Captain William Lampriere Winter-Cooke. Propagated in 2004
  and 2009 (Parsons, 2015);
- 2. Vic.: Mortlake, cnr. Shaw and Dunlop Streets, (1919) Peace Tree, Norfolk Island pine (*Araucaria heterophylla*), believed to have been planted to mark the end of the First World War;
- 3. Vic.: Northeast, Staghorn Flat (20km S of Wodonga), tree(s) (WW1)(WKC);
- 3. Vic.: Gippsland, Jarrahmond, 5km west of Orbost, along one side of B Road, (c1955) line (cf avenue) of 18 English oaks (*Quercus robur*) along one side of the road (linking the farms of two servicemen) and two deteriorating blossom trees: a flowering 'Kanzan' (double pink) cherry and a flowering peach. Dedicated to 15 young men who attended Jarrahmond School and later served in the forces in WW2, two of whom died in WW2. The planting once comprised inter-planted oaks, flowering peaches and cherries. The trees lead to an old school site. At the end of the vista is a stand of massive mahogany /bangalay trees (*Eucalyptus botryoides*). 2001 Landcare Group, RSL and East Gippsland Shire Council cleaned up the site and on 16/4/2002, installed an historical marker sign and plaque on the road (MA99181; GLC) an ANZAC centenary \$5000 grant in 2014 funded replacement trees and plaques along the avenue;
- 4. Vic., Melbourne, Warrandyte, 216-8 Yarra Street, RSL Club grounds, (date?) monument to WW1, WW2, Korea, Malaya and Vietnam wars' 7 Fallen, marked on plaques against nearby trees (WKC);
- 5. Vic.: South Gippsland, Loch, Loch-Poowong Road, Loch Memorial Reserve, *Loch WW11 Memorial Planting*, (date?) oak trees planted to commemorate soldiers fallen in WW2 in a semi-formal arrangement on edge of

- seating area and in pairs around the oval (symbolising the 'mateship' ethos of ANZAC soldiers. Each tree has a plaque to the person commemorated (SGS, undated, L);
- 6. Vic.: Melbourne, Glen Waverley, Springvale Road, south of Waverley Road, Central Reserve (10/11/1981) memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 7. Vic.: Northern, Numurka, Tocumwal Road and Pine Street, (16/11/1986) memorial trees to prisoners of war during WW2 (WKC);
- 8. Vic.: Nathalia (1987) a Mr Gallagher planted a Memorial Avenue (Haddow, 1987, 63);
- 9. Vic.: Gippsland, East Sale (1987), the RAAF in conjunction with the Avon Shire planted a Memorial Avenue (Haddow, 1987, 63);
- 10. Vic.: Melbourne, Southbank, 256-310 St. Kilda Road, Victoria Barracks, Victoria Cross Gardens (1996), Aleppo pines (*Pinus halepensis*) seedlings donated by Anglesea Barracks, Hobart as seedlings (from seed brought back from Lone Pine, Gallipoli), planted to commemorate the 96 Australians who have won the Victoria Cross from the Boer War to the Vietnam War. Seven VCs were awarded to Australian soldiers on 8-9/8/1915 at Lone Pine (MA102872);
- 11. Vic., Geelong, *Vietnam Vets Avenue of Honour* (1995, species?) deteriorated in drought. Three-staged restoration is underway, from 2014-2016. Stage 1 is completed; quotes for Stage 2 await Council approval to begin. Stage 3 planned for completion by 8/2016, 50<sup>th</sup> anniversary of Battle of Long Tan (Niuwenhof, 2015);
- 12. Vic., Murray Valley, east of Wodonga, Murray River Highway (off), Bandiana Army Base, Vietnam Memorial Avenue of trees, species? (MRWTB);
- 13. Vic.: Tongala, Henderson Road and Mangan Street, *Armoured Corps Avenue of Honour* (2004) red ironbark (*Eucalyptus tricarpa*) commemorate Royal Australian Armoured Corps who died in Vietnam War. (MA33729);
- 14. Vic., Goldfields, Bendigo, 105 Mackenzie Street, Girton Grammar School, Gallipoli oak (*Quercus coccifera ssp.calliprinos*)(2015), Acorns collected by several soldiers during the campaign and sent or brought to Australia some were subsequently planted. One soldier was Captain William Lempriere Winter-Cooke, who planted them in his family property Murndal near Hamilton in Western Victoria. Several off-spring have been planted from this tree including this one and the following two (MA105749);Vic., Melbourne, St. Kilda Road, Shrine of Remembrance, AE2 Submarine Remembrance tree, same source as (4) above (MA105749);
- 15. Vic., Goldfields, Bendigo, 91 Creek Street, Creek Street Christian College (2015), same source as (4) above (MA105722);
- 16. Vic.: Hurstbridge, Hurstbridge Primary School, Anzac Day 2015, Gallipoli oak planted;
- 17. Vic., Goldfields, Bendigo, Spring Gully Rd., Spring Gully Primary School (2015), same source as (4) (MA105833);
- 18. Vic., Melbourne, Footscray, Geelong Road, (4/8/1947) avenue of desert (Fraxinus angustifolia) and claret (F.oxycarpa 'Raywood') ashes funded by local families (over 2000 local men enlisted). Most of these lost in the 1960s when the road was widened. The avenue was replanted for Anzac Day 2015 with 146 gum trees (lemon-scented gum (Corymbia citriodora) and spotted gum (C.maculata). More than 700 plaques were placed along this road commemorating men lost at war. C250 remain today, some 100 believed to have been buried with road widening. Nearby Memorial Garden in Footscray Park has memorial plaques to service people who died in war (Mbng-F) 111 of these bronze plaques were stolen in 11/2015: the remaining 114 have been removed for safe-keeping (MCC, 2016);
- 19. Vic.: Melbourne, Belgrave, Burwood Road & Wattle Avenue, Anzac Park, (21/5/2000) trees (WKC);
- 20. Vic., Mallee, Mildura, Henderson Park, Deakin Avenue (14/8/2005) sugar gums (Eucalyptus cladocalyx) dedicated by Governor John Landy to the veterans of the district, with the salute of march past led by 8th/7th Battalion and WW2 veterans on the 60th anniversary of Victory in the Pacific (VP) day (VHD162045);
- 21. Vic.: Western District, Mortlake, cnr. Shaw & Dunlop Streets, Peace Tree (date?), Norfolk Island pine (*Araucaria heterophylla*)(Smith, 2014);
- 22. Vic.: Melbourne, Royal Botanic Gardens, Gallipoli oak (in this case a Kermes oak, (*Q.coccifera*) planted by Governor-General Sir Peter Cosgrove in the grounds (Parsons, 2015)
- 23. Vic.: Western District, Hamilton, Gallipoli oak (*Q.coccifera ssp. calliprinos*) planted on 17/4/2015, the first Gallipoli oak to be planted out in a public school (Parsons, 2015);
- 24. Vic.: Northeast, Allans Flat, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 25. Vic.: Wimmera, Stawell, Ligar & Scallan Streets, RSL Memorial Hall grounds, war memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 26. Vic.: Central, Arthurs Creek, war memorial trees (WKC);

- 27. Vic.: Western District, Haddon, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 28.Vic.: Western District, Hamilton, Clarke Street, war memorial trees (WKC);
- 29. Vic.: Melbourne, Hawthorn West, outside Primary School, war memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 30. Vic.: Yarra Valley, Healesville, Maroondah Highway, Lilydale extension, war memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 31. Vic.: Central, Kongwak, 18km NE of Wonthaggi, R.N.Scott Reserve, war memorial tree(s);
- 32. Vic.: Central, Kongwak, Wonthaggi Road, WW1 & WW2 memorial trees to 86 fallen and returned soldiers (WKC);
- 33. Vic.: Anglesea, Private Evans Memorial Tree (TTS);
- 34. Vic.: Western District, Merino, war memorial tree(s)(WKC);
- 35. Vic.: Western District, Lismore, Primary School, Gallipoli oak planted 18/5/2015 (LV).

## E)\_Notable Avenues – not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)

- 1. Vic.: Melbourne, Fitzroy Gardens, elm avenues (1859)(EIA);
- 2. Vic.: South West, Port Fairy, multiple streets, e.g. Gipps, Campbell, Albert, Regent, William, James, Sackville St.s, from 1869 (4/10 of original trees survive), Sackville St. (1876), 1884, others later) (Vic. Heritage Register item H2239 www.heritage.vic.gov.au;
- 3. Vic.: Melbourne, Victoria Parade, elm avenue (1878-80)(EIA);
- 4. Vic.: Western District, Camperdown, Manifold Street / Princes Highway, Skibo Finlay Avenue of elms (12/7/1876) & Public Monument precinct (290 elm trees, running right up to and through the middle of town, one of Australia's most outstanding. (VHR item H0647). The avenue contains significant memorials including: Empire/Boer War Memorial (1902);
- 5. Vic.: South West, Warrnambool, attributed to the 1890s, avenue of Moreton Bay figs (earliest known surviving street plantings of native species);
- 6. Vic.: Melbourne, Royal Parade, elm avenue (1897 central line planted 1910-1915 as an Honour Avenue)(EIA);
- Vic.: Southern Grampians, Hamilton, Murndal Road, Murndal station (formerly part of Spring Valley and prior to that, Tahara), "Coronation avenue" – comprised of a pair of oaks planted to mark each English coronation since Queen Victoria: in 1901 (*Quercus robur*) (Edward VII & Alexandra); 1910, (both *Q.robur*) (George V & Mary); 1937 (*Q.canariensis*) (George VI & Elizabeth) and 1952 (*Q.robur*) (Elizabeth II & Prince Phillip). The only example of this type in Victoria (VHR);
- 8. Vic.: Wimmera, Murtoa, Comyn Street between the Wimmera Highway and McDonald Street, Kurrajong Avenue (1901), 533 trees of which 28 were kurrajongs (*Brachychiton populneus*). 28 more were planted in 1902. Of these 49 remain (earliest known kurrajong planting in Victoria, and among the earliest surviving street trees using an Australian native species, planted by the Murtoa Progress Association amongst other tree plantings, VHR item H2061, most in good condition; John Hawker, pers.comm., 27/1/2015);
- 9. Vic.: Melbourne, Royal Parade, elm avenue (1897 the central line; 1910-1915 its surrounding avenue )(EIA; John Hawker, pers.comm., 27/1/2015;
- 10. Vic.: Dunnolly, Kurrajong Avenue (after 1909);
- 11. Vic.: Warrnambool beach-front, and main Princes Highway (triple) avenues of Norfolk Island pines (and in one section, Moreton Bay figs) into town from the east... dominating the town's landscape (likely pre 1914);
- 12. Vic.: Western District, Camperdown, Soldiers' Memorial (1929); J.C.Manifold Monument (1922 to prominent local benefactor and politician); Manifold Clock Tower (1896-7) and Daniel Curdie Memorial (1934) commemorating another pioneering district family;
- 13. Vic.: Melbourne, Alexandra Avenue, (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 14. Vic.: Melbourne, Batman Avenue (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 15. Vic.: Melbourne, South Yarra, Birdwood Avenue (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 16. Vic.: Melbourne, Richmond, Punt Road (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 17. Vic.: Melbourne, Toorak, Fawkner Park (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 18. Vic.: Melbourne, Carlton Gardens (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 19. Vic.: Melbourne, Treasury Gardens (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 20. Vic.: Beechworth (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 21. Vic.: Derrinallum (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);

- 22. Vic.: Goldfields, Kyneton, Piper Street (former highway to Malmsbury (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms on western side of road. Young pin oaks (*Quercus palustris*) added on eastern side of road in 1988 as a Bicentennary project (EIA);
- 23. Vic.: Goldfields, Maldon, Pioneer Memorial Avenue, 1931, Monterey pines (*Pinus radiata*) and, atop Mt.Tarrangower, a circular planting of bangalay, *Eucalyptus botryoides*, commemorating district pioneers between 1851-1931), also (lower on the hill) elms (EIA);
- 24. Vic.: Smeaton (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 25. Vic.: Streatham (unspecified, 1851-1931), elms (EIA);
- 26. Vic.: Inverleigh, Hamilton Highway at both entrances to the town (1935) Monterey cypresses, (*Cupressus macrocarpa*). To commemorate the accession to the throne of King Edward VIII (VHD).

## F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)

- 1. Vic.: Goldfields, Ballarat, Eureka Park (8/8/1917) planted by the Eureka Committee (VHD126536);
- 2. Vic.: Melbourne, Wattle Park (1933)\*
- 3. Vic.: Melbourne, St. Kilda Road, Shrine of Remembrance (1933, planted by Lt.Gen.Sir Stanley Savige)\* (2006 storm damaged it: replaced by one of its seedlings)(see ~);
- 4. Vic.: Western District, near Terang, Framlingham-Mortlake Road, The Sisters (on 18/6/1933) Calabrian pine (Smith, 2014) at the Soldiers' Memorial Hall. A tree management plan recommended this pine's replacement (Smith, 2014);\*
- 5. Vic.: Western District, Warrnambool, (on 23/1/1934) in Warrnambool Botanic Gardens\*(Turkish red pine, *P.brutia,* the above 4 all grown from seed in a cone brought back by Sergeant Keith McDowell (23rd Battalion, given to his Aunt Emma Gray, who lived at Grassmere near Warrnambool)(2014: in good condition except for corellas attacking its cones regularly: active propagation underway (EH));
- 6. Vic.: Murray Valley, Puckapunyal Army Base, graft of tree (7) planted here;
- 7. Vic.: Melbourne, Williamstown Botanic Garden, (1934)(Pascoe, 222);
- 8. Vic., Dimboola, Dimboola Higher Elementary School (itself the war memorial, opened 1924 (in 1967 a seedling from Lone Pine, Gallipoli planted in front of the school on Anzac Day (DMSCV);
- 9. Vic.: North, Lexton, Williamson, Shene & Goldsmith Streets (Sunraysia Highway), (13/4/1982) lone pine Grown in 1968 from a seed descended from The Lone Pine, Gallipoli (WKC);
- 10. Vic.: Goldfields, Maldon, (1983, in honour of Lt. Alex Steele DSO, DCM, MID, of Steele's Post, Gallipoli fame (WKC). A plaque was added in 2000);
- 11. South Gippsland, Loch, Loch-Poowong Road, Loch Memorial Reserve, a tree planted in the north-east corner of the site is taken from a seed from Lone Pine, Gallipoli (a plaque beside this notes it was planted by the local RSL in 1983)(SGS, undated, L);
- 12. Vic.: North, Kyabarm, Fenaughty Street, Kyabram & District Memorial Community Hospital grounds, (19/1/2001) lone pine, a descendent from lone pine at Gallipoli (WKC);
- 13. Vic.: Gippsland, Traralgon, Victory Park, *Pinus brutia* with a plaque to World War 1. A 2014 ANZAC centenary grant of \$5000 funded fencing and landscaping around the pine;
- **12.** Vic.: Melbourne (SW), Lysterfield, Lysterfield & Wellington Roads, two lone (Aleppo) pines either side of war memorials in Avenue of Honour, provided by Legacy Australia (VHD 115504);
- **13.** Vic.: Western District, Camperdown, Pike Street, **near the railway station**, *Queens Park*, *Pinus brutia* planted 6/10/1981, in good condition;
- 14. Vic.: Western District, Lismore, Gray Street (east end), lone pine planted 2012 (unveiled 11/11/2012)(LV) Vic.: Western District, Macarthur, lone pine planted Anzac Day 2015;
- **15.** Vic.: Western District, Orford, lone pine planted Anzac Day 2015;
- **16.** Vic.: Western District, Panmure, lone pine planted Anzac Day 2015;
- 17. Vic.: Bellbrae, Bellbrae Cemetery, Ione pine Gallipoli tree (TTS);
- **18.** A 2014 ANZAC centenary grant of \$6000 funded provision of an Aleppo pine and plaque to each school in the East Gippsland region;
- 19. Vic.: Yarrambat, Yarrambat Primary School's Avenue of Honour (2015), 11 pear trees planted to commemorate 100 years since the Gallipoli landing and 11 local men from the district (http://www.yarrambatps.vic.edu.au/facilities.php?id=40).

~ Seedlings from (2) were propagated by the Melbourne Legacy Club (c500 trees) and presented as memorials to schools and ex-service and other organisations in Australia & N.Z.

#### **Lost Lone pines:**

- 1. Vic., East Bendigo, East Bendigo Public School (fmr.), lone pine planted by Lt. Dyett, who became national President of the RSL 1919-46 (?16/6/1916, Arbor Day (HVEB);
- 2. Vic., East Bendigo, East Bendigo Public School (fmr.), 'Anzac tree' also planted by Lt. Dyett (?16/6/1916, Arbor Day (HVEB).

# **Western Australia**

A)\_Anglo-Boer War Memorial Avenues (pre WW1) - 5nationally so far - none in W.A.

## B)\_Honour Avenues (WW1 fallen) (includes single trees) (351 nationally so far)

- 1) WA: Perth, Mundaring, Wooroloo, (1919), Wooroloo Memorial Trees (Grove?);
- 2) WA: Perth King's Park, May Drive, (1918-9) Honour Avenue, 400 English oaks ex Great Windsor Park, UK (*Quercus robur*) to commemorate the visit of Princess May (UK) in 1901. First plantings 1918 at suggestion of Park Board member, Arthur Lovekin. Dedications on 3/8/1919. Over 800 trees planted (WKC (2013) says 1131 fallen in WW1 and WW2, including May Drive and Lovekin Drive), though many replaced in 1920s due to disease. Now over 1500 trees with additions for some WW11 and Korean War service personnel, and some 'group' trees. Avenue is open for individual dedications by request, honours dead of all wars (BAOH/CMP). 1920 additional length added with oaks and planes (*Platanus acerifolia*). The avenue was to honour those who served in WW1. Both did poorly~. In 1945 the avenue was replanted with bangalay (*Eucalyptus botryoides*) and a few lemon-scented gum s (*Corymbia citriodora*) (NB: the current policy is progressive replacement with WA marri, (*Corymbia calophylla*);
- 3) WA: Great Southern, Albany, (1921) part of Middleton Road Honour Avenue (remnant plantings). The first Australian and New Zealand convoy left Albany for World War 1 on 1/11/1914. This was the last glimpse of Australian terrain for many who would not return. Avenue replaced by Apex Drive, Mount Clarence Avenue of Honour, planted in 1955-56 with NSW swamp mahoganies. See list C;
- 4) WA: Southwest, Capel, Boyanup, Boyanup Memorial Park, Boyanup Honour Avenue, (?date), oaks. 5/2015 ceremony held to honour a new plaque listing the names of soldiers who died in WW1 (CWA15);
- 5) WA: Southwest, Collie, Steere and Johnston Streets, Collie Soldiers Park, Honour Avenue, (15/5/1921), camphor laurels, 102 trees (WKC says originally 99 trees with name plaques) planted including the first by the WA Governor. Obelisk earlier erected in 1915. In 1930 a commemorative arch and gates were added. Also contains a 2000 'sacred stone' memorial, thought to be the first-such in WA, to Aboriginal servicemen (Reidy, 2016; WAHRC; MA60294; WKC);
- 6) WA: Great Southern, Esperance 112-year-old Norfolk Island Pines (*Araucaria heterophylla*)(1897) in association with a 1922 War Memorial, are the earliest surviving row of these trees in WA;
- 7) WA: Great Southern, Gworangerup, (?), Honour Avenue, species/date?;
- 8) WA: Donnybrook-Balingup, Balingup, (1932), end of Brockman Street, Birdwood Park, Honour Avenue (?), oak trees. Memorials under the trees replaced over last 2 years by Lions Club. Only two plaques survived, to the 47 soldiers who died in WW1 from the district. Rededicated in 5/2012 (DBM12);
- 9) WA: Perth, King's Park, Lovekin Drive (1932) sugar gums (*E.cladocalyx*) <u>not</u> originally designed as an Honour Avenue but in 1946 300 of the trees were dedicated to lives lost in WW2/WW1/Vietnam (Beaver) (WKC (2013) says 1131 fallen in WW1 and WW2, including May Drive and Lovekin Drive);
- 10)WA: Perth, Armadale, Roleystone, Araluen Botanical Gardens, (1933-4), Young Australian League grove of the Unforgotten (Mediterranean cypress, *Cupressus sempervirens* and local species of *Eucalyptus*, grove and waterfall) (WW1)(AGHW);
- 11) WA: Great Southern, Kent, Nyabing, (interwar?), Honour Avenue, species?;

- 12) WA: Wheat belt, Wyalkatchem, (date?), Wyalkatchem Honour Avenue (WW1), species?;
- 13)WA: Perth, Mosman Park, (former Buckland Hill), Memorial Park, Palmerston Street, off Bay View Terrace Memorial Drive (25/8/1934)a central avenue of Norfolk Island pines either side of a walkway to the western entry gates at Palmerston Street. Planted by the families of dead WW1 servicemen (24 trees: 3 were in a poor state (drought); in 2009 were heavy-mulched, irrigated) (1 of 20 remaining trees struck by lightning in 2010 was removed, 6/8/2011) (another ailing for several years, may be removed 11/2012)(WKC);
- **14)** WA: Great Southern, Nannup, Higgins Street (25/4/2014), species? funded through ANZAC Centenary grant. All WW2 Nannup servicemen are also included in Avenue of Honour with an acknowledgement for Adie Lindsay, a nurse (MA103617).

## C)\_Memorial Avenues (WW2 fallen) (64nationally so far - NB: groves and post WW2 avenues: see (D))

- 1) WA: Perth, Mundaring, Chidlow, Memorial Avenue, (Arbor Day, 1949) swamp mahogany (*Eucalyptus robusta*) to commemorate local men who served in the wars. Plantings by school pupils and Mr Thorn MLA (MA93071);
- 2) WA: Claremont, Shenton Place & Lake Claremont precinct / 'Cedus pines' post WW2 private avenue planted by the Hill family for lost men in both WW1 & 2 a mixture of Aleppo pine (*Pinus halepensis*)(1940s) and stone pines (*P.pinea*)(1950s) cypress memorial Avenue, Claremont Golf Course (Gillian Lilleyman, pers.comm.):
- 3) WA: Great Southern, Albany, (1956), Mt. Clarence, Apex Drive Honour Avenue remnant plantings (1955-56, by the RSL and Apex Club, replacing the original Middleton Road avenue planted in 1921)(WW1, WW2 & Korean War). Triple avenue of NSW swamp mahogany (*Eucalyptus robusta*) as commemoration of all the wars in which Australians have fought. Albany was a major departure point for many AIF soldiers heading for the Middle East)(MA60003). 180 trees survive (2013: BAOH/CMP) WKC notes there are plaques in front of the trees;
- 4) WA: Perth, Victoria Park, Carlisle, (1958), Memorial Avenue and rose beds, species?;
- 5) WA: Southwest, Augusta-Margaret River, Cowaramup, (1958), Honour Avenue, species?;
- 6) WA: Perth, Kalamunda Shire, near corner Canning Road and Kalamunda Road, *Kalamunda Honour Avenue/Stirk Park Memorial Walk*, (1960s) some trees are sweet gum, *Liquidambar styraciflua*), others are?, majority associated with WW2, one WW1 soldier (Corp.R.P.West, 16<sup>th</sup> Battalion, AIF, killed 28/9/1916, Ypres). Some of the 20 local men not included in existing plaques had new plaques installed 4/2015 c/o the Kalamunda Shire and Darling Range RSL: Private John Huntley of the AIF (51<sup>st</sup>); Private Osborne King of the AIF (28<sup>th</sup>); Private Henry Thomas Thompson of the AIF (16<sup>th</sup>); Private William Hugh McCullagh of the AIF (51<sup>st</sup>); Private James Lascelles Farrant of the AIF (27<sup>th</sup>); and Lance Corporal William Henry Way of the AIF (28<sup>th</sup>) (COH; WKC);
- 7) WA: Perth, King's Park, Fraser Avenue's famed lemon-scented gum entry avenue along the scarp on Fraser Avenue is <u>not</u> an honour avenue these date to 1938 to replace several failed attempts at *Corymbia ficifolia* from 1897 (park opening)(WKC notes that Fraser Avenue was dedicated as a Memorial Avenue on 23/3/1966);
- 8) WA: Bicton, Point Walter **Reserve**, (1971) for WW1 & WW2 25 trees **for 25 fallen soldiers**, most lemon scented gums, some sugar gums, **original trees replaced after roadworks in c1980s (WKC)**;
- 9) WA: Midwest, Mingenew, (1973), Mingenew Memorial Drive, Honour Avenue, species? (WW1, WW2)(WKC);
- 10) WA: Great Southern, Albany (2/11/1974), Mt. Clarence, near Desert Mounted Corps Memorial, trees planted to commemorate the 60th anniversary of departure from Albany of first troopships WWI (WKC);
- 11) WA: Perth, Rockingham, (1999), Memorial Drive, near RSL Sub-Branch Hall, species?, (WW1, WW2, Peacekeeping), trees have plaques on them (WKC);
- 12) WA: Perth, (c2001) King's Park, Marri Walk, species?, with wide representation of the three armed services and a memorial to Western Australians who died on the Borneo March. 12 new plaques dedicated in May 2015 by the Honour Avenues group (AGHS e-news, 5/2015);

**13)** WA: Gascoyne, Carnarvon, (2002) - HMAS Sydney II Memorial Avenue. **645 trees , species? (2013: BAOH/CMP).** 

#### D)\_WW2 & later War Memorial Avenues / Plantations / Groves / trees (75nationally so far)

- 1) WA: Great Southern, Albany, Lower Stirling Terrace / Proudlove Parade, Albany RSL Nurses' Memorial Garden, (1937)(MA60006) (Reidy (2016) says 1935), circular layout by Jack Page, RSL member and Council's municipal gardener, with volunteer labour (Reidy, 2016);
- 2) WA: Perth, Floreat Park, public reserve, Peace Memorial Rose Garden (1944). Now called the 'Rose Gardens', well-maintained (Reidy, 2016);
- 3) WA: The National Rose Society of W.A. claimed that 50 councils across W.A. had agreed to launch a rose garden (as a memorial to soldiers lost in two world wars) in public reserves seven have been identified in the late 1940s-early 1950s, namely: Collie, Soldiers' Memorial Park, Memorial Rose Garden (1950). The local council planted 147 roses as a memorial garden to all Collie men who had died in two world wars. This was renewed in 1990 (Reidy, 2016);
- 4) WA: Fremantle, Memorial Rose Garden (1940s-50s, Reidy, 2016);
- 5) WA: Kondinin, Memorial Rose Garden (1940s-50s, Reidy, 2016);
- 6) WA: Mosman Park, Memorial Rose Garden (1940s-50s, Reidy, 2016);
- 7) WA: Pinjarra, Memorial Rose Garden (1940s-50s, Reidy, 2016);
- 8) WA: Wagin, Memorial Rose Garden (1940s-50s, Reidy, 2016);
- 9) WA: Perth, Nedlands, Peace Memorial Rose Garden (22/10/1950) developed after an appeal from the National Rose Society (WA), design by Nedlands Road Board Assn., 5000 bushes, most of original plantings replaced. Maintained by Nedlands City Council, NRS holding annual pruning demonstrations (OCAG, 467; Reidy, 2016);
- 10) WA: Midwest, Greenough, Walkaway, (1969), Anzac Memorial Grove, species?;
- 11) WA: Perth, Bayswater, Memorial Drive, Slade Street (South of Guildford Road), (1997: WKC says 25/4/1977) tree lined drive 302 trees, species? For 139 fallen and returned soldiers, of which 126 have plaques (WW1 & 2, Korea, Borneo, Malaya & Vietnam). 238 trees (2013: BAOH/CMP; WKC, 2013);
- 12) WA: Southern Coastal, Mount Barker (date?), Albany Highway and Muir Street, Centenary Park, Memorial trees to 40 soldiers serving in WW1, WW2 and Korean wars. Trees have name plates (WKC);
- 13) WA: Gascoyne, Murchison Settlement, Mulga Court, Unknown Soldier tree planting (11/11/1993)(WKC);
- 14) WA: Perth, Wanneroo, Woodvale, Castlegate Road, Yellagonga Regional Park (6/1995)(WKC), Woodvale Memorial Tree Planting, species? (grove);
- 15) WA: Perth, Melville, Bicton (1999), Nurses Memorial Grove, species?;
- 16) WA: Perth, Stirling, Wembley Downs (1999), Hale School Memorial Grove, species? (Boer War, WW1, WW2, Korea and Vietnam (MA61217));
- 17) WA: Avon Arc, Northam, Bakers Hill, (2000), Bakers Hill Memorial Grove, species? (Boer War, WW1);
- 18) WA: Esperance, (c2001), RSL Memorial Grove, species?;
- 19) WA: Perth, Rockingham, (2004) Memorial Grove (main group has 180 trees plus three other groups totalling 284 trees, species? (BAOH/CMP);
- 20) WA: Great Southern, Albany, foreshore reserve, Anzac Peace Park (revitalised and reopened in 2010), new landscape design (with federal Anzac Centenary funding) with interpretive walk and Lone Pine Grove (Reidy, 2016).

#### E)\_Notable Avenues – not necessarily Honour or War Memorials (81nationally so far)

1) WA, Perth, King's Park, lemon-scented gum (*Corymbia citriodora*) avenue along the scarp on Fraser Avenue is <a href="not">not</a> an honour avenue – planted 1938 to replace several failed attempts at *Corymbia ficifolia* from 1897 (park opening). It is, however, remarkably grand and beautiful.

### F)\_Lone Pine plantings (Turkish red pine (Pinus brutia) (cf Aleppo pine (P.halepensis) (78nationally so far)

- 1) WA: Great Southern, Denmark, Horsley & Scotsdale Roads, (1918), Denmark Peace Tree (pine tree with plaque) planted to commemorate declaration of peace (WKC);
- 2) WA: Midwest, Greenough, Walkaway, (2001), Memorial pine (WW1, WW2, Korea, Vietnam);
- 3) WA: Perth, King's Park, (8/2005), *Pinus halepensis* (seed from Lone pine at Gallipoli), planted by His Excellency, Lt.-General John Sanderson AC, Governor of WA on 90<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of Battle of Sari Bair, Gallipoli
- 4) WA: Perth, King's Park (?1901), *Pinus canariensis*, Canary Island pine, in honour of Lt. Frederick W Bell, WA Mounted Infantry, VC for gallantry, Brakpan, Sth. Africa, 1901
- 5) WA: Perth, King's Park (?1915), same tree above (4), in honour of Lt. Hugo V.H.Throssell, 10<sup>th</sup> Light Horse Regiment, VC for gallantry, Hill 60, Gallipoli 1915 (NB: plantation of Canary Island pines behind some replanted c.2010-12).

# **Overseas Lone Pines**

## **Turkey**

Gallipoli, Lone Pine Cemetery (1990), two offspring of tree (7) planted by veterans here;

**New Zealand** (see 'core' text – between NSW & Qld.).

# **References / Resources:**

- Adam, John, unpub., 2015, 'The Last Word', in *Insight. Nine months report for Endangered Gardens*. No 8. Australian Edition. December 2014 to August 2015, 7;
- AGHW, Araluen Botanic Park, Roleystone', Drage, Noeline; and Williams, Sally, two articles in *Australian Garden History* volumes 13(3), 12-15; 10(4)23;
- Aitken, Richard, 2016, *Planting Dreams Shaping Australian Gardens*, New South Publishing, in association with the State Library of NSW, Sydney, 135 (Pinnaroo AOH, S.A.)
- Alexander, Alison, 'Parks', entry in University of Tasmania, 2006, *The Companion to Tasmanian History*, online at www.utas.edu.au/library/companion to tasmanian.../P/Parks.htm;
- Allen, Richard & Baker, Kimble, 2009, *Australia's Remarkable Trees*, The Miegunyah Press/Melbourne University Publishing;
- Allwright, Renee, 'The Soldiers Memorial Avenue, Tasmania's largest tribute to World War 1', in Heritage Tasmania, 2013, *Heritage Bulletin: November 2013*, 5
- AOHCA, <u>www.avenueofhonour.com.au</u> Yungaburra Qld. Avenue of Honour website;
- AOH= Avenues of Honour project website (and map), online at http://www.avenuesofhonour.org;
- AOH, PA, 11/15 = Avenues of Honour website, Port Adelaide entry, in 'recent posts', online at <a href="http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/project-news/new-avenues-of-honour-at-port-adelaide/">http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/project-news/new-avenues-of-honour-at-port-adelaide/</a>
- Art in Geelong, 2011/4/25) = Art in Geelong website entry on Corindhap (Vic.) Avenue of Honour Sculptures Viktor Cebergs, online at http://artingeelong.com/2011/04/25/corindhap-avenue-of-honour-sculptures-%E2%80%93-viktor-cebergs/
- ASASMC, All Saints Anglican Soldiers' Memorial Church, Murrumbateman, online at https://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/murrumbateman-ww1-tree-plaques
- AVT = Avoca Tourism, Boucher Park birch tree 2015 planting, online at http://www.avocatasmania.com/
- BAOH/CMP = John Wadlsey Planning and Heritage Consultancy, 2013, Conservation Management Plan Ballarat Arch of Victory and Avenue of Honour, online at
  - http://www.ballarat.vic.gov.au/media/3029010/cmp\_ballarat\_avenue\_of\_honour\_and\_arch\_of\_victory\_final \_nov\_2014.pdf
- BAOH/TC = Ballarat Avenue of Honour (re-connected) article, 'Avenue of Honour bypass unveiled', by Alicia Thomas, in *The Courier*, 19/2/2016, online at <a href="http://www.examiner.com.au/story/3041906/avenue-of-honour-supported/?cs=2452;">http://www.examiner.com.au/story/3041906/avenue-of-honour-supported/?cs=2452;</a>
- BCV = Ballarat City (Vic.), Learmonth Avenue of Honour, sub page online at http://www.ballarat.vic.gov.au/media/2647351/myballarat learmonth web.pdf;
- Beale, Bob, 2007, If Trees Could Speak Stories of Australia's Greatest Trees, Allen & Unwin;
- Beaver, David, 2003, Transvaal Avenue, Maitland Park Conservation Management Plan, Maitland City Council;
- BEN = Ballarat East Network, blog re Buninyong Avenues of Honour, online at http://ballarateast.net/protecting-trees/;
- Betteridge, Chris, personal communication, (4/2012, email);
- BMACHO, 'Prime Ministers' Corridor of Oaks', in *Heritage*, Newsletter of the Blue Mountains Association of Cultural Heritage Organisations, March-April 2010, 8;
- BNSC = Berwick News, Star Community story about Berwick Avenue of Honour (4/5/2008), online at http://berwicknews.starcommunity.com.au/news/2008-05-04/veteran-anger-at-avenue-of-honour-tree-removal/
- BPS-CR/MS = Ballarat Planning Scheme, Creswick Road/Macarthur Street interim Heritage Precinct, (Ballarat North AOHs, online at http://www.dtpli.vic.gov.au/planning/planning-schemes/get-information-about-your-planning-scheme/planning-scheme-histories/planning-scheme-history-index/amazon-remote-content-pages/Ballarat?sq\_content\_src=%2BdXJsPWh0dHAIM0ElMkYlMkZzMy5kcGNkLnZpYy5nb3YuYXUlMkZwbGFubmluZ19zY2hlbWVfaGlzdG9yeSUyRjU2NzAzYzIxZWRjN2Q0M2ZkODQ5ZWMzNTRiYjFkZGZkLnBkZiZhbGw9MQ%3D%3D
- BQC, Borough of Queenscliff Council (Victoria), <a href="www.queenscliffe.vic.gov.au/council/news-and-notices/have-your-say/complete-the-avenue-of-honour-tree-survey">www.queenscliffe.vic.gov.au/council/news-and-notices/have-your-say/complete-the-avenue-of-honour-tree-survey</a>

Brennan, Anna, 1918, writing about Armistice Day, 11/11/1918, in Port Arthur, Tasmania (cited in Wadsley, John, 2012, Soldier's Memorial Avenue Conservation Management Plan, Port Arthur, 8).

Broomham, Rosemary, 2001, Vital Connections – a history of NSW roads from 1788, RTA;

Brouwer, Catherine; Hill, Susan; Conrad Gargett Riddell & Nissen Associates, *Heritage Gardens of Queensland – a survey of Queensland's parks, gardens, trees and other designed landscapes*, Report for Australian Garden History Society, August 2013;

(unattributed), "City of Trees", (re Grafton, NSW), in Daily Examiner, 25/7/2006;

Buttigieg, Charlie, 2015, 'The Oaks of Anlaby, the forgotten oak treasures of South Australia's Barossa Valley', posted 8/3/2015 online at <a href="http://www.internationaloaksociety.org/content/oaks-anlaby-forgotten-oak-treasures-south-australia's-barossa-valley">http://www.internationaloaksociety.org/content/oaks-anlaby-forgotten-oak-treasures-south-australia's-barossa-valley</a> (originally published in Oak News and Notes, Vol. 19, no. 1);

BVA = Buninyong (Vic.) avenues, 'RSL to restore Avenue of Honour', article on four Buninyong Avenues of Honour, online at http://www.buninyong.vic.au/images/news/2015 feb.pdf;

BWM = Ballarat Woollen Mill (Avenue of Honour), sub page online at <a href="https://bih.federation.edu.au/index.php/Ballarat">https://bih.federation.edu.au/index.php/Ballarat</a> Woollen Mill;

Cameron, Roderick, 'The War Memorial Oak in Adelaide, Australia', 7/3/2015 blog post on International Oak Society website, at http://www.internationaloaksociety.org/content/war-memorial-oak-adelaide-australia

CC = Casey-Cardinia: Beaconsfield/Berwick Avenue of Honour – publication of book on the avenue, online at <a href="http://caseycardinia1914-1918.blogspot.com.au/2015/12/beaconsfield-avenue-of-honour.html">http://caseycardinia1914-1918.blogspot.com.au/2015/12/beaconsfield-avenue-of-honour.html</a>;

Cheetham, Laurel, personal communication (3/2012; email);

CR = Christenson, Ray, personal communication, (8/6/2011; email);

Clarke, Nancy, pers.comm., email of 17 April 2016 re Murrumbateman, NSW Avenue of Honour;

Clarke, Stewart, pers.comm., 24/3/2015 re lone pine in Toowong Memorial Park, Qld.

COB-BY = City of Ballarat website, Buninyong Avenue of Honour sub page, online at http://www.ballarat.vic.gov.au/lae/attractions/arch-of-victory-avenue-of-honour/buninyong-avenue-of-honour.aspx

Cockerell, Sarah, University (?of Adelaide/SA) PhD candidate (completing it in 2009), History of Avenues of Honour in Australia (sic);

- , 2006, "Avenues of Honour: Location, Assessment & Management of War Memorial Tree Avenues in Australia", in Treenet, 2006;
- , 2009? '5. Australian Memorial Avenues', (summary of history and state of Australia's Avenues of Honour), online at <a href="http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/">http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/</a>
- COGMT = Centenary of Government Memorial Trees, local heritage listing, online at

http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/heritageapp/ViewHeritageItemDetails.aspx?ID=1010677

COH = Carmel O'Halloran, personal communication, email of 15/12/2014;

CAOH = Coimadai (Vic.) Avenue of Honour news, online at http://www.coimadaiavenue.com/news.html;

Cooke, Graham, 'Gallipoli's Lone Pine leaves living reminders', in *The Canberra Times*, 25/4/1997. (Re Yarralumla Nursery, ACT propagating 500 seedling lone pines (from stock grown from the Lone Pine at Gallipoli, in response to requests from RSL branches and schools.

Correy, Alan, 'Commemorative and Memorial Gardens' entry in Aitken, R. & Looker, M. (ed.s), 2002, *The Oxford Companion to Australian Gardens*, OUP in association with AGHS;

COSCP = City of Stonnington, *Central Park, Exploring the City of Stonnington* e-brochure 7, online at file:///C:/Users/stuart1962/Downloads/central-park 1.pdf

Cousens, Peter, pers.comm., (6/2012, email);

CSMA = Cowra Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, online at http://cowratourism.com.au/memorial-avenue/

CSC = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'Campbelltown Avenue of Honour' sub page, online at http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-2.html;

CSCW = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'Creswick Avenue of Honour' sub page, online at http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/creswick-avenue.html;

CSD = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'Dean Avenue of Honour' sub page, online at http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-2.html;

CSK = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'Kingston Avenue of Honour' sub page, online at http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-1.html;

- CSNC = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'North Creswick' sub page, online at <a href="http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-3.html">http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-3.html</a>;
- CSU = Creswick-Smeaton RSL Sub-Branch, 'Ullina Avenue of Honour' sub page, online at http://www.creswicksmeatonrsl.org.au/avenues-of-honour-1.html
- CWA15 = Shire of Capel Snippets (newsletter), Issue 4 article 'Anzac Centenary Commemorations', online at http://capel.wa.gov.au/files/2015/03/D-May.pdf;
- Dalglish, Alexandra, Plan of Management, Victory Memorial Gardens, Wagga Wagga, 11/2006;

Dargavel, John, 'Avenues' entry in Aitken, R. & Looker, M., (ed.s), 2002, op.cit;

- , 1999. 'Trees age and memories change in the Avenues of Honour and Remembrance', In Dargavel, J. and Libbis, B. (ed.s). *Australia's ever-changing forests IV, Proceedings of the fourth national conference on Australian forest history,* Centre for Resource and Environmental Studies, The Australian National University.
- , 2004, "Memorial Avenues: a Historical Perspective", in *Treenet Proceedings of the 5<sup>th</sup> National Street Tree Symposium*, 2-3/9/2004;
- DBM12 = Donnybrook-Bridgetown Mail, 21/2/2012 article, 'Balingup Avenue of Honour re-dedicated', online at http://www.donnybrookmail.com.au/story/228107/balingup-avenue-of-honour-re-dedicated/ Dept.of Main Roads (DMR), 1976, Road makers, DMR;
- Dickens, Jenny, Heritage Victoria email re *HV Preserving War Heritage & Memorabilia Fact Sheets*, 28/3/2013, online at www.dpcd.vic.gov.au/veterans/factsheets
- DMSCV = Dimboola (Vic.) Memorial Secondary College, page on Memorial Avenue, online at <a href="http://www.dmsc.vic.edu.au/avenue.html">http://www.dmsc.vic.edu.au/avenue.html</a>;
- DTFW = Morcombe, John, 'The Avenue of Honour that has stood the test of time to be commemorated on Saturday' article in *The Manly Daily*, 16 April 2015, re Freshwater (NSW) Avenue of Honour, online at http://www.dailytelegraph.com.au/newslocal/northern-beaches/the-avenue-of-honour-that-has-stood-the-test-of-time-to-be-commemorated-on-saturday/news-story/f43975613cf7ab63a1dd97ccffadefb7?from=newslocal rss;
- DVA-Farrer = Dept. Of Veterans' Affairs website entry on Anzac Centenary grants in the electorate of Farrer (NSW), including The Rock (NSW) Avenue of Honour, online at www.anzaccentenary.gov.au/sites/default/files/grants/nsw farrer.xls
- DVA-UTAOH = Dept. Of Veterans' Affairs website entry on Upper Tambo (Vic.) Avenue of Honour, online at http://anzacportal.dva.gov.au/history/publications/memories-memorabilia-recognising-and-preserving-australias-wartime-heritage-3
- DW = Deborah Wray, personal communication, 24/4/2013 re Tenterfield's avenues of trees
- Dwyer, Kate, 'Push to have historic trees registered', in *Port Macquarie News*, 24/8/2016, 15 (re Laurieton Avenue of Honour)
- Echo 22/4/2015 = Ballina's Walers' Way Avenue, article by Darren Coyne in *Echo Net Daily*, online at <a href="http://www.echo.net.au/2015/04/ballina-to-honour-war-horses-with-avenue-of-trees/">http://www.echo.net.au/2015/04/ballina-to-honour-war-horses-with-avenue-of-trees/</a>
- EGLC = East Gippsland Landcare entry on Jarrahmond Avenue of Honour / Landcare Group, online at http://eastgippsland.landcarevic.net.au/jarrahmond/projects/jarrahmond-avenue-of-honour
- EH = Himmelreich, Everard, 'Seeds for the Future Saving Anzac Tree', in *Warrnambool Standard*, 21 June 2014, 7 EHHB = Eltham Heritage, Hurstbridge Avenue of Honour (Vic.), online at
  - https://elthamhistory.wordpress.com/tag/hurstbridge/;
- EIA =Spencer, R., Hawker, J. & Lumley, P., 1991, Elms in Australia their identification and management, Ornamental Plants 3, Royal Botanic Gardens, Melbourne, Department of Conservation and Environment, Melbourne
- Ensbey, Andrew, 2012, 'How to implement an Avenue of Honour restoration. The Yeronga Project', Symposium Proceedings Archive, Treenet Symposium 2012, online at <a href="https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2012/?vid=247">https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2012/?vid=247</a>
- Erickson, Dorothy, 2009, A Joy Forever: the story of King's Park & Botanic Garden, Botanic Gardens and Parks Authority, WA, 120-121 (quoted in Lilleyman)
- FGB = Frank Golding, Ballarat Orphanage Soldiers Call for Soldiers' Names', website entry online at <a href="http://frankgolding.com/orphanage-old-boys-old-girls-at-war/">http://frankgolding.com/orphanage-old-boys-old-girls-at-war/</a>

- FOSMA = Friends of Soldiers' Memorial Avenues, 2006, *The Avenues Kit: a complete guide to restoring Memorial Avenues of Honour in your community*, Hobart;
- FOSMA2, "Avenues of Honour in Tasmania", article in Australian Garden History Society, Tasmanian Branch, 'Blue Gum', Winter 2012, 1, 3;
- Freeman, Kornelia & Pukk, Ulo, 2015, Cherry Street Grassland Reserve, McLeod, in *Parks & Gardens of Melbourne*, Melbourne Books/Portraits of Victoria, 213.
- Garnaut, Christine, Collins, Julie, Bird, Louise & Anderson, Emily, 'Cherished sites of remembrance Soldiers' memorial gardens', in Bosman, Caryl and Dedekorkut-Hoews, Aysin (ed's.), *UHPH 2016, Icons: The Making, Meaning and Undoing of Urban Icons and Iconic Cities*, Proceedings of the 13<sup>th</sup> Australasian Urban History Planning History Conference, 139-154, online at https://www.griffith.edu.au/\_\_data/assets/pdf\_file/0004/867298/UHPH16-Proceedings-FINAL-29-06-16-
- 1.pdf;
  Garnett, Rodney and Hyndes, Danielle (ed.s), 1994, The Heritage of the Australian Capital Territory, National Trust
- RG = Gates, Dr. Richard, President, Evans Head Living Museum & Community Technology Centre, personal communication, 3/2013;
- GLEP = Grafton (NSW) Local Environmental Plan, local heritage item

of Australia (ACT), AIA (ACT Chapter), Australian Heritage Commission, 43

- GMPw = Gosford Memorial Park, in *Register of War Memorials in NSW* (website) <a href="http://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/lone-pine-gosford-war-memorial-park">http://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/lone-pine-gosford-war-memorial-park</a>, accessed 27/1/2015;
- Golding, Frank, 8/6/2013 e-mail posted on http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/ on Mt.Xavier avenue, Ballarat) Gough, Jane (for Scenic Rim Regional Council), personal communication (e-mail) 24/4/2015 to John Huth and thence Margie Barram (AGHS/Qld.), re Beaudesert Jubilee Park Memorial Palm Garden, Canungra memorial trees, Kalbar and Harrisville lone pines;
- Gpix = Distance Between Cities, website excerpt including photos of Gostwyck, Uralla (NSW) photos of Avenues of Honour, part of Salisbury Plains photos, online at
  - http://www.distancebetweencities.net/parwan\_victoria\_and\_salisburyplains\_newsouthwales/route;
- GPPS = Golden Plains Planning Scheme Schedule 5 fo the Significant Landscape Overlay Inverleigh (Vic.) Entrance Avenues & Street Trees, online
- Grant, Carolyn, (unpublished, 2010) *Preliminary Assessment: 'Cedus Pines': Shenton Place & Lake Claremont precinct*, report to Town of Claremont, Western Australia, updated 23/4/2010);
  - , Green Memorials by Region (WA War Memorials, Honour & Memorial Avenues, Groves etc)
- Haddow, Janine, 1987, *Avenues of Honour in Victoria*, Masters in Landscape Architecture thesis, School of Environmental Planning, University of Melbourne, (copy in the Baillieu Library) (now works in DSE Victoria)
- Heritage Archaeology (Tracey, Dr. Jennifer Lambert, and Tracey, Michael), *Mulwaree Shire, NSW Community Heritage Study 2002-2004*, Mulwaree Shire Council, 2004, 124
- Heritage Council of Victoria, 2006, *The Travellers' Guide to the Goldfields natural and cultural heritage trails in Central and Western Victoria*, Best Shot Publications / Heritage Council of Victoria;
- Heritage Council of Victoria, 2010, *Inherit* no. 38 newsletter (8/2010) report of listing of Bacchus Marsh Avenue of Honour on the Victorian Heritage Register;
- Heritage Victoria, undated, 'Protecting historic designed landscapes', (brochure: front cover illustration is the Ballarat Avenue of Honour);
- Heritage Victoria, Preserving War Heritage & Memorabilia Avenues of Honour and other commemorative plantings Preserving war-related heritage, fact sheet, Victorian Department of Planning & Community Development, online at: <a href="www.dpcd.vic.gov.au/veterans/factsheets">www.dpcd.vic.gov.au/veterans/factsheets</a>
- HHS = Horsham Heritage Study 2014;
- Hickson, Barbara, pers.comm. 8/2006 (re Bathurst Memory Drive)
- Howard, Adrian, 2005, "The Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, Queens Domain (Hobart)", in *Treenet Proceedings of the* 6<sup>th</sup> National Street Tree Symposium, 1-2/9/2005;
- Howard, Adrian / FOSMA (Friends of the Soldiers Memorial Avenues), *The Avenues Kit- the complete guide to restoring Memorial Avenues and Avenues of Honour in your community*, FOSMA, 2006/7, reprinted 2010;

HSS = Herald Sun article, Sam Bidey, 'Avenue of Honour opens in Sunshine in time for Anzac Day, 24/4/2015, online at <a href="http://www.heraldsun.com.au/leader/west/avenue-of-honour-opens-in-sunshine-in-time-for-anzac-day-centenary/news-story/2c9055c97d8e6ef30789a8eddece5674">http://www.heraldsun.com.au/leader/west/avenue-of-honour-opens-in-sunshine-in-time-for-anzac-day-centenary/news-story/2c9055c97d8e6ef30789a8eddece5674</a>

HTN = Heritage Tasmania News, 3/2016, article on Nubeena's Avenue of Honour;

http://trove.nla.gov.au/ndp/del/article/4017706

http://trove.nla.gov.au/work/151763417

HVEB = Heritage Victoria 2015 report on East Bendigo Anzac Avenue, online at

http://www.dtpli.vic.gov.au/\_\_data/assets/pdf\_file/0010/288847/EAST-BENDIGO-PRIMARY-SCHOOL-and-AVENUE-OF-HONOUR-ED-REPORT-for-web.pdf

HWMG = Hall War Memorial Grove, online at <a href="https://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/hall-war-memorial-grove">https://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/hall-war-memorial-grove</a>

IFPW = Fox, Ian (heritage consultant) and Warren, Patricia, 2015, Report on Ground truthing the location of WW1

Memorial Coastal Cypress Pines, Terrace Reserve Holiday Park, Brunswick Heads, 29 January 2015

JSS = Jackson-Stepowski, Susan, pers. comm.., 3/8/12;

JW = Wadsley, John (John Wadsley Planning & Heritage Consultancy), 2012, Conservation Management Plan, Soldiers' Memorial Avenue, Port Arthur, Port Arthur Historic Site Management Authority, at http://portarthur.org.au/wp-content/uploads/sites/2/2015/08/Memorial\_Avenue\_Conservation\_management\_Plan1, http://portarthur.org.au/heritage/soldiers-memorial-avenue-renewal-project/

ILY = Indicator Loops – Yeronga (Qld.) website entry on Yeronga Memorial Park, Honour Avenue & The Cenotaph, detailed description and history online at http://indicatorloops.com/yeronga/;

Kabaila, Peter, pers.comm., (re Lockhart/The Rock Honour Avenue);

Kerr-Forsyth, Holly, "A living tribute to war dead", in *The Weekend Australian*, 6-7/11/2010, Leisure, 9 (re Ballarat Avenue);

Kit to restore Memorial Avenues (CD, manual, www links, action plan, template) available from Adrian Howard for \$25/CD; ph: 6234 4396 e: howarda@bigpond.net.au

KW = Kathy Wright, pers. comm., 2/9/2015 re Yungaburra Avenue of Honour, Qld.

Landarc, 2014, Soldier's Avenue, Freshwater, NSW - Heritage Data Form (NSW State Heritage Inventory), Noel Ruting, LandArc P/L, based on *Warringah Heritage Review* 2012, entry

Lawrence, David, 2012, Albury Botanic Gardens, Albury Library Museum, Albury City Council, 72

Lawry OAM, David, 2009, "Half Time in the Treenet Avenues of Honour 1915-2015 Project", in *Treenet Proceedings of the 10<sup>th</sup> National Street Tree Symposium*, 9/2009;

Lawry OAM, David and Peacock, Darren, 2013. 'The Avenues of Honour 1915-2015 Project, contemporary web-based technologies, Symposium Proceedings Archive, Treenet Symposium, 2013, online at <a href="https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2013/?vid=272">https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2013/?vid=272</a>

LH = Louise Halsey, personal communication (email of 3/1/2015) re Tumut/Adelong, NSW

Lilleyman, Gillian, 2010, pers.comm. (Email), WA – AGHS branch committee member – WA avenues in King's Park, Perth. Also quoting Erickson & Richards references above/ below;

LMC= Legerwood Memorial Carvings (Tas.), online at http://www.northeasttasmania.com.au/legerwood-memorial-carvings

LV = Lismore Victoria, past events, online at http://lismore.vic.au/past-events/

CMA = Campbelltown Macarthur Advertiser, 1/7/2014, 'Army Heritage Will be Remembered', online at <a href="http://www.macarthuradvertiser.com.au/story/2388487/army-heritage-will-be-remembered/">http://www.macarthuradvertiser.com.au/story/2388487/army-heritage-will-be-remembered/</a>

MAxxxxx = Monument Australia entries (dozens) for individual avenues, tree plantings, online at http://monumentaustralia.org.au/search

Mark McWha P/L Landscape Architect, in consultation with Stephen Frank and Simon Barrett, arboricultural consultants, 1997, *Ballarat Avenue of Honour, Management Strategy Plan*, 2/1997, City of Ballarat;

Mbng-F = Maribyrnong City Council, 'Footscray's Avenue of Honour revived for ANZAC Centenary', 13/4/2015, online at https://cityofmaribyrnong.com.au/2015/04/13/footscrays-avenue-of-honour-revived-for-anzac-day-centenary/

- MCC, Maitland City Council website, link to online exhibition of Transvaal Avenue's signage (accessed 30/5/2011) thttp://www.maitland.nsw.gov.au/default.aspx?pageIdentifier=Heritage/WebExhibitions#transvaalave
- McDonald McPhee P/L, Craig Burton, 1989, Barrenjoey Peninsula & Pittwater Heritage Study
- McGBW = McGregory, Alex, 'Pine history recognition range of uses proposed for poisoned memorial trees', in *Border Watch*, Mount Gambier, 6 October 2015;
- McIlroy, Tom, "A long heritage of honour exhibition celebrates Victoria's living war memorials", in *The Ballarat Courier*, November 2012;
- McKinnonCRO = McKinnon, Christine, Community Run Org online petition to save Tamworth's (NSW) King George V Memorial Avenue of Oaks, online at <a href="https://www.communityrun.org/petitions/save-king-george-v-avenue">https://www.communityrun.org/petitions/save-king-george-v-avenue</a> MFWHS = Context P/L, 2013, *Mildura (former Shire of Walpeup) Heritage Study*, 4/4/2013;
- MM = McKay, Mitch (former Heritage Officer, Port Macquarie-Hastings Council) personal communication, (31/5/2011, email re Laurieton, NSW avenue);
- Miller, K. (ed.), 'Bingara celebrates 50 years of special significance' in North West Magazine, 19/7/2010;
- Monger, Sue, 2010-7/2012, various personal communications (W.A. avenues)
- Moore, Greg, Burnley College, Victoria long expertise in tree management and identification;
- Morris, Sandy & Brian, 2013, Tannymorel Avenue of Honour (Qld.), on Treenet, at
  - http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/08/Tannymorel-AoH.pdf
- Morrison, Deanne, 2011, Toowong Anzac Park Avenue of Honour, online at <a href="http://www.qldwarmemorials.com.au/memorial/?id=1237">http://www.qldwarmemorials.com.au/memorial/?id=1237</a>
- MPG24587 = Melbourne Play Grounds website, entry on Dartmoor (Vic.) Avenue of Honour sculptures, online at http://www.melbourneplaygrounds.com.au/melbourneplaygrounds-info.php?id=24587;
- MRWT = Murray River War Trail website entry on Albury (NSW) Monument Hill War Memorial, online at <a href="http://www.murrayriver.com.au/murray-river-war-trail/#monumenthillalbury">http://www.murrayriver.com.au/murray-river-war-trail/#monumenthillalbury</a>;
- MRWTB = Murray River War Trail website entry on Bandiana Army Museum (Vic.) and Vietnam War Memorial Avenue, online at http://www.murrayriver.com.au/murray-river-war-trail/#monumenthillalbury;
- MS-SAOH = Mitchell Shire Council, 2006, Seymour (Vic.) High Street Precinct, volume 5, Precinct Documentation, Mitchell Shire Stage 2 Heritage Study 2006, noting the Seymour Avenue of Honour, online at http://www.mitchellshire.vic.gov.au/downloads/Council/your\_council/Meetings\_Minutes\_Agendas/2013\_Minutes\_Agendas\_Archive/March/25\_March/PLANNING\_-\_HERITAGE\_-\_Stage\_2\_Heritage\_Study\_-\_Volume\_5\_6.pdf;
- MT-AOR = My Trundle/Trundle 'Where the Wattle Blooms', Avenue of Remembrance website sub-page, online at http://mytrundle.com.au/index.php/tourismintrundle/169-about-trundle/3-newsflash-2;
- Musecape P/L (Betteridge, Chris & Margaret), unpublished, 2012, Conservation Management Plan for Remembrance Driveway, talk to the Sydney & Northern NSW Branch, AGHS, based on report prepared for NSW Roads and Maritime Services;
- Musecape P/L & Beaver, David, 1999, *Memorial Avenue, O'Connell Conservation Management Plan, 12*/1999; NBRS & Partners (Noel Bell Ridley Smith & Partners), 2012, Site Significant Study Heritage Review: Gosford Waterfront (NSW);
- NCY = Nicole Cairns, 'Yenon completes Avenue of Honour to pay tribute to fallen soldiers', in *The Courier* 27 April 2014, online at http://www.thecourier.com.au/story/2243666/yendon-completes-avenue-of-honour-to-pay-tribute-to-fallen-soldiers/;
- NGS-S = Northern Grampians Shire Council, entry on Stawell Avenue of Honour, 30/7/2015, online at http://www.ngshire.vic.gov.au/News-Directory/Work-continues-on-Avenue-of-Honour;
- NHG = Nillumbik Shire Heritage Guide (Eltham and Hurstbridge (Vic.) Avenues of Honour, online at file:///C:/Users/stuart1962/Downloads/Heritage-booklet all-FINAL low-res.pdf;
- Niuwenhof, Rieny, 2015, Geelong & District Vietnam Veterans Association liaison with Geelong City Council re Vietnam Vets Avenue of Honour, comment on Treenet, at http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/new-avenues/#comment-19115;
- NOC = O'Connell, Nicole, Landscape Heritage Consultant, Tree iQ, personal communication, 1/4/2015;
- (RG) Northern Star, 22/4/1999, 'Lone Pine Seedling to be planted at Evans', (Evans Head, NSW)
- NSHRT = New South Wales State Heritage Register listing of Tamworth's King George V Memorial Avenue of Oaks, online at http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/heritageapp/ViewHeritageItemDetails.aspx?ID=5061825;

- NSHS, Mount Alexander Shire Council, 2008, Newstead Heritage Walks Sacred to Worship in Memory a walk in the Shire of Mount Alexander, based on the Newstead Heritage Study, 1999
- NSW State Heritage Inventory, <a href="https://www.heritage.nsw.gov.au">www.heritage.nsw.gov.au</a> / listings/search
- NSW Roads & Maritime Services (RMS) Heritage Studies (~ roads)
  - http://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/roadprojects/community\_environment\_heritage.html Bill Evans, Site Locations Coordinator / Maria Whipp, ph: 9218 6083 Tues-Thurs.; Maria Whipp@rta.nsw.gov.au
    Bill Evans@rta.nsw.gov.au
- NTN14 = National Trust of Australia (NSW), Landscape Heritage Conservation Committee, draft N.T.Register Listing report, Cudgen, unpublished draft (2/2014)
- NTV = National Trust of Australia (Victoria) Victorian Heritage Database entry;
- OCAG = Aitken, Richard & Looker, Michael (ed's), The Oxford Companion to Australian Gardens, Oxford University Press in association with the Australian Garden History Society, 2002;
- OGLP = Webster, Simon, 'Lone Pine Legacy', in ABC Organic Gardener, May/June 2015, 13;
- Oldrey, Lorraine, 2003, "Adelaide's Street Trees: Past, Present & Future", in *Treenet Proceedings of the 4<sup>th</sup> National Street Tree Symposium*, 4-5/9/1003;
- OLM = Our Living Memorials, Avenues of Honour in the City of Casey, City of Casey, 2001;
- PA = 'Ceremony marks centenary of Lone Pine', in *The Parramatta Advertiser*, 15/7/2015
- Parsons, Susan, 2015, 'Anzac 100: Government House now home to the historic Gallipoli oak tree', in The Canberra Times, 26/4/2015, online at http://www.canberratimes.com.au/act-news/anzac-100-government-house-now-home-to-the-historic-gallipoli-oak-tree-20150423-1mrg0x.html
- Pascoe, Gwen, 2012, Long Views & Short Vistas Victoria's Nineteenth Century Public Botanic Gardens, Australian Scholarly Press, with State Library of Victoria, 222
- PFS = Frazer Simons, Phyl, 1987, Historic Tasmanian Gardens, Mulini Press, 10, 12, 28-31
- Plant, Lyndal & Parke, Neridah, 2007, "Avenues of Honour Brisbane City Council Progress", in *Treenet Proceedings*, 9/2007 on Treenet at <a href="https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2007/?vid=66">https://www.treenet.org/symposium/proceedings-archive/symposium-2007/?vid=66</a>
- PW = Warren, Patricia / Ian Fox, 28/10/14, personal communication (email), re Brunswick Heads Terrace Caravan Park, Honour Avenue of coastal cypress pines;
- QA&QO, 1919, *Queanbeyan Age and Queanbeyan Observer*, 'From our Correspondent', 29/7/1919 'Peace Day at Hall'
- QEPA, Queensland Environmental Protection Agency, 2000, Heritage Trails of the Great South East;
- QWM382 = Queensland War Memorials entry for Canungra Memorial Trees, Canungra (Qld.), 2009, online at http://www.qldwarmemorials.com.au/memorial/?id=382
- QWM527 = Queensland War Memorials entry for Eumundi War Memorial, online at http://www.gldwarmemorials.com.au/memorial/?id=527;
- QWM531 = Queensland War Memorials entry for Eumundi WW2Trees, online at http://www.qldwarmemorials.com.au/memorial/?id=531;
- Rees, Beverley, 1994, "Oaks for Remembrance", in (NZ) Historic Places, 11/1994, 23; (re Oamaru, NZ avenues);
- Reidy, Susan, 'Where should we put the memory? The iconography of commemoration in Australian public parks', in Bosman, Caryl and Dedekorkut-Hoews, Aysin (ed's.), *UHPH 2016, Icons: The Making, Meaning and Undoing of Urban Icons and Iconic Cities*, Proceedings of the 13<sup>th</sup> Australasian Urban History Planning History Conference, 401-412, online at
  - https://www.griffith.edu.au/\_\_data/assets/pdf\_file/0004/867298/UHPH16-Proceedings-FINAL-29-06-16-1.pdf;
- Richards, Oline, 'The Avenues in Peace: Honour avenues of the Great War in Western Australia', In Bourke, M. and Morris, C. (ed.s), *Studies in Australian Garden History*, Australian Garden History Society;
- RLC-LWW2 = Rowville Lysterfield Community News website, article: Lysterfield World War II Monument unveiled, online at http://www.rlcnews.com.au/main/about-us/history/part-b/world-war-ii-monument/;
- RMS = NSW Roads & Maritime Authority, 2013, Kings Highway, Braidwood Tree Management Plan, online at <a href="http://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/roadprojects/projects/south\_eastern\_region/kings\_hwy/braidwood/index.html">http://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/roadprojects/projects/south\_eastern\_region/kings\_hwy/braidwood/index.html</a>
- Roser, Paul, "Bacchus Marsh Avenue of Honour", in *Trust News Australia*, 11/2010, 11; Ross, Beverley, "Oaks for Remembrance";

```
Roxby, Ian, 'Making a Difference', (re Remembrance Driveway at Berrima replanting), in Our Gardens, magazine
   of the Garden Clubs of Australia, #60, Autumn 2014, 33;
SCD = Sunshine Coast Daily, 6/8/2015, line pine in Lismore (NSW), story online at
   https://www.sunshinecoastdaily.com.au/news/lismores-link-to-lone-pine-tree/2750456/
SGC-CR = Southern Grampians Council, Coleraine (Vic.) Avenue of Honour replanting, online at
   http://www.sthgrampians.vic.gov.au/page/page.asp?page_Id=1505
SGHS, 2004 = South Gippsland Heritage Study, Foster Higher Elementary School War Memorial Avenue. Vic.;
SGHS, 2004 = " ", Kongwak Avenue of Honour, Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, item H048 = South Gippsland Heritage Study, Karella Avenue of Honour. Vic.,;
SGS – H028 = South Gippsland Shire – Heritage Overlay no. H028 – Berry's Creek Honour Avenue. Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, item H049 = South Gippsland Heritage Study, Kardella Boer War Memorial oak trees, Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, item H066 = " ", Kooroomon Avenue of Honour, Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, item HO77 = " ". Leongatha Avenue of Honour, Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, item H0113) = " ", Strzelecki Avenue of Honour, Vic.;
SGHS, 2004, M = South Gippsland Heritage Study, Meeniyan Avenue of Honour, Vic.;
SGS, undated, L = Loch Avenue of Honour and Loch Lone Pine, Vic.;
SHVB = Southern Highlands Visitors website - Cherry Tree Walk Bowral and Vietnam War Memorial, online at
   http://www.southern-highlands.com.au/visitors/see-and-do/member+id=72718;
Smith, Aaron, 'War Stories: On the Trail of the Lone Pine', in "Cultural Tracks", in Australian Geographic 102,
   April-June 2011, 44-46;
Smith, Michael & Associates, 2014, Avenues of Honour – Tree Management Plan, report to Moyne Shire Council,
   online at file:///C:/Users/stuart1962/Downloads/avenues-of-honour-final-report-web.pdf;
Simpson, Michael & Kyleigh, personal communication, (6/2012 email);
Slessor, Amy, 'Fitting location for first generation Lone Pine', in The Inverell Times, 7/12/2007, 1
SMH36, Sydney Morning Herald, Friday 3/7/1936 – 'Memorial Trees', Queanbeyan, Thursday' (brief report)
SOTT = Saving Our Trees – Tamworth (NSW) King George V Memorial Avenue of Oaks- campaign to save and
    heritage list, online at https://savingourtrees.wordpress.com/tag/english-oak-trees-in-australia/;
Spencer, Roger, Horticultural Flora of South-Eastern Australia – Volume 1: Ferns, Conifers and their allies,
    University of NSW Press/Royal Botanic Gardens, Melbourne, 152;SRD = Sunraysia Daily, "What's On this
    Weekend", 30 July 2015, 'Avenues of Honour Plaques Unveiling, Cowangie Bakers Oven, Dayman Street,
    Cowangie, Murrayville – noon to 5.30pm, online at
    http://www.sunraysiadaily.com.au/story/3247440/whats-on-this-weekend/;
Stephens, John (National Trust of Australia (WA)), 'Remembering the Wars Project' - Green Memorials by Region,
   WA war memorials (NB: 'Remembering the Wars: Community Significance of Western Australian War
   Memorials' is a funded ARC linkage grant with the WA Branch of the RSL)
Stroebel, Mandy, 2010, Gardens of the Goldfields, Australian Scholarly Publishing;
Stuart, Dr. Iain, pers.comm., 26/3/2015 (re Muswellbrook Vietnam War Memorial Grove)
SWalk, Soldiers Memorial Avenue, entry at http://www.soldierswalk.org.au/other overview.html
SWS = Star Weekly article, 'Sunshine's Avenue of Honour may make a comeback', 11/4/2014, online at
   http://www.starweekly.com.au/news/1800002-sunshines-avenue-of-honour-may-make-a-comeback/;
SWV-DM = South West Victoria – Dartmoor Avenue of Honour entry, online at
   http://www.swvic.org/dartmoor/avenue.htm;
SWV-B = South West Victoria – Booroopki Avenue of Honour entry, online at
   http://www.swvic.org/goroke/booroopki.htm;
SWV-D = South West Victoria – Digby Avenue of Honour entry, online at
   http://www.swvic.org/digby/ww1.htm#1991;
SWV-H = South West Victoria – Hotspur Avenue of Honour entry, online at
```

Taffe, Michael, 2006, "90<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of Our Avenues of Honour", in *Australian Garden History* 17(5), 24;
Taffe, Michael, "A new nation, a new landscape: Australia's premier memorials to those who served in the Great War," presented at *Gardens of a golden era*, Australian Garden History Society national conference, 2012, Ballarat, Victoria, published by AGHS, online at <a href="https://www.gardenhistorysociety.org.au">www.gardenhistorysociety.org.au</a>;

http://www.swvic.org/hotspur/avenue.htm;

- Taffe, Michael (Stuart Read et al), (2015), 'Anniversary Keeping Memory Green' (re Victoria's Avenues of Honour), in *Historic Gardens Review* 32, July 2015, (UK), 18-21;
- TASG = The Armidale School Gostwyck (NSW) entry including Clive Collingwood Dangar of Gostwyck, online at http://archive.as.edu.au/community/archives/ww1/WW1-A\_Profile-Johnstone\_I.pdf;
- Tasmanian Heritage Council, 21/6/2013, What's New: Memorial Avenue rejuvenation at Port Arthur, http://www.heritage.tas.gov.au/showItem.php?id=2934
- TCAK = The Courier, Arthur Kenny AOH (Ballarat, Vic.), Sam Shalders, 'History in the Making', in *The Courier*, 3/8/2015, online at http://www.thecourier.com.au/story/3253429/history-in-the-making/
- TCB14 = McGrath, Gay, 'Ballarat's avenues of honour a reminder of war', in The Courier, 21 April 2014, online at http://www.thecourier.com.au/story/2230491/ballarats-avenues-of-honour-a-living-reminder-of-war/#slide=35
- TCL = *Tamworth Country Life* website, Jo-Anne Barr article on King George V Memorial Avenue of Oaks (NSW), online at http://tamworthcountrylife.com.au/tamworths-unique-avenue-oaks-given-state-heritage-listing/;
- TFHS = Launceston Branch newsletter article, Tasmanian Family History Society, No. 46, August 2015, about Soldiers' Avenues in Franklin, Young Town and Breadalbane, online at
- The West Australian, 29/4/2010 ANZAC Day supplement readers' pictures;
- TQA = 'Honour Avenues' in The Queanbeyan Age, 17 July 1917 (re Thirroul Honour Avenue, NSW);
- Treenet 1- http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/
- Treenet 2 general manager David Lowry OAM, University of Adelaide, Waite Campus; at www.avenuesofhonour.org/ and www.treenet.org see annual Symposia papers since 2004
- TN2015Sf = unattrib., 2015, Samford Avenue of Honour (Qld.), on Treenet, at http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/new-avenues/samford-memorial-avenue/#comment-19233
- TN2015Sw = unattrib., 2015, Weinholt Street, Sherwood, Qld., 'Avenue of Honour', on Treenet, at <a href="http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/11/Weinholt-Street-Tree-Planting-of-Avenue-of-Trees.pdf">http://www.avenuesofhonour.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/11/Weinholt-Street-Tree-Planting-of-Avenue-of-Trees.pdf</a>;
- TRSL = Tamworth RSL Club website, entry on West Tamworth (NSW) Avenue of Honour, online at http://tamworthrslsub.com.au/memorials/gipps\_street.html;
- TTS = Together They Served, 1914-1918 Surf Coast Memorials, online at http://togethertheyserved.com/about/;
- TW\_Wikipedia/QHR = Toowong Memorial Park, Wikipedia entry (based on Qld.Heritage Register entry), online at <a href="http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Toowong">http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Toowong</a> Memorial Park
- UT24/9/2014 = Ulladulla Times, 'Avenue of Honour a timely memorial', by Katrina Condie, article on Milton (NSW)'s avenue of honour, online at <a href="http://www.ulladullatimes.com.au/story/2581205/avenue-of-honour-atimely-memorial">http://www.ulladullatimes.com.au/story/2581205/avenue-of-honour-atimely-memorial</a>
- UVC-G = Uralla Visitors' Centre Gostwyck Chapel Scenic Drive 19, online at http://www.uralla.com/files/uploaded/file/Gostwyck%20Chapel(1).pdf;
- UYM = Upper Yarra Museum, article about replanting Yarra Junction (Vic.) Avenue of Honour, online at http://upperyarramuseum.org.au/anzac-arcade-of-trees/
- VDBH-RH, 2014 = Victorian Heritage Database Report (162046) *Horsham Boer War Avenue of Honour*, Horsham, Victoria, report generated 28/1/2014
- VHD = Victorian Heritage Database, www.vhd.heritagecouncil.vic.gov.au
- Vic SHR 197303 = Macedon Avenue of Honour, Victorian State Heritage Register entry;
- Victorian heritage places summary report, printed 11/2/2010 (16 places listed)
- Vips = Victorian Interpretive Projects Inc., vipsinc, 'The re-creation of the Arthur Kenny Avenue of Honour', online at <a href="https://vipsinc.wordpress.com/2015/08/09/the-re-creation-of-the-arthur-kenny-avenue-of-honour/">https://vipsinc.wordpress.com/2015/08/09/the-re-creation-of-the-arthur-kenny-avenue-of-honour/</a>;
- VLS = Visit Lockhart Shire, website entry on The Rock (NSW) Avenue of Honour, online at http://visitlockhartshire.com.au/our-towns/the-rock.aspx;
- VVAA07 = Vietnam Veterans Association of Australia website, entry on Bowral Vietnam War Memorial and Cherry Tree Walk, online at http://www.vvaa.org.au/local07.htm;
- Wadsley, John, 'Unrelenting sadness War Memorials as places sustaining the memories of loss from the Great War', proceedings of Fabric the Threads of Conservation, Australia ICOMOS Conference, 5-8/11/2015, Adelaide.

WAHRC = Wa Heritage Register report – Collie Avenue of Honour, online at

http://inherit.stateheritage.wa.gov.au/Public/Content/PdfLoader.aspx?id=7cd32e94-fbc7-48c8-9000-5fe0e0d72c6d&type=assessment

Walker, Marian, "Avenue in Eden – planting paradise in Tasmania", in *Tasmania – 40 Degrees South*, Issue 64, Autumn, 2012, 35-39 (about the Pioneer Avenue/Memorial Highway)

WAOH = Whyalla Avenue of Honour, article 'Avenue of honour supported', by Bryn Lewis, in The Examiner, 19/2/2016, online at <a href="http://www.examiner.com.au/story/3041906/avenue-of-honour-supported/?cs=2452">http://www.examiner.com.au/story/3041906/avenue-of-honour-supported/?cs=2452</a>

Watson, Sally, pers. comm., 2008 (re Carrathool main street WW1 palms)

WC = Wellington Council, NSW, <a href="http://www.wellington.nsw.gov.au/services-a-facilities/parks-and-recreation">http://www.wellington.nsw.gov.au/services-a-facilities/parks-and-recreation</a>

WC2387719 = Wingham Chronicle (NSW), 1/7/2014 article on Remembrance Drive dedication ceremony (Wingham-Wauchope Remembrance Driveway), online

athttp://www.winghamchronicle.com.au/story/2387719/remembrance-drive-dedication-ceremony/;

WC2807045 = Wingham Chronicle (NSW), 9/1/2015 article on Remembrance Drive federal grants to schools, online at http://www.winghamchronicle.com.au/story/2807045/financial-boost-for-wingham-wauchope-remembrance-drive/

Webb, Charlotte (M.Herit.Cons. thesis on Southern Highlands section of Remembrance Driveway, e: <a href="mailto:cwebb@cwebb.com.au">cwebb@cwebb.com.au</a>; also pers.comm. 17/7/2006;

Whant, Chris (adapted from an account by him), 'An Early Memorial Driveway at Laurieton, NSW', in *Our Gardens*, Magazine of the Garden Clubs of Australia, Issue 60, Autumn 2014, 15

wiki = Wikipedia entry for Avenue of Honour – various Australian avenues;

Wilcox, Mike and Spencer, David, DATE?, 'Stand up for the real Anzac Lone Pine of Gallipoli', Feature: uncommon exotic species, in *New Zealand Journal of Forestry*, May 2007, 3-8;

Wimmera = entry on Donald (Vic.) Avenue of Honour, in Wimmera Trees in Remembrance, Blogspot, online at http://wimmera-w-b-w.blogspot.com.au/2013/07/trees-in-remembrance.html

Witty, Danny, pers.comm., 23/1/2008 (re Wallerawang Avenue of Honour) at <a href="https://www.wagga.nsw.gov.au/city-of-wagga-wagga/recreatoin/parks/victory-memorial-gardens">www.wagga.nsw.gov.au/city-of-wagga-wagga/recreatoin/parks/victory-memorial-gardens</a>

WKC = Wikipedia, 2013, Commons: Wiki Loves Monuments 2013 in Australia/War Memorials – online at <a href="https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/Commons:Wiki\_Loves\_Monuments\_2013\_in\_Australia/War\_Memorials">https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/Commons:Wiki\_Loves\_Monuments\_2013\_in\_Australia/War\_Memorials</a>

 $\label{eq:wmr-awmaop} \textbf{WMR-AWMAOP} = \textbf{Armidale War Memorial Avenue of Poplars entry, online at}$ 

https://www.warmemorials register.nsw.gov. au/content/armidale-war-memorial-avenue-lombar dy-poplars-world-war-1-0

WMR-KSAOH = War Memorials Register entry – King Street Avenue of Honour, Manly Vale (NSW), online at <a href="http://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/king-st-avenue-honour">http://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/king-st-avenue-honour</a>;

WMR-NA = War Memorials Register entry – Noalimba (NSW) Avenue, online at

https://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/noalimba-avenue-and-plaques-kentucky;

Woodvale = Woodvale (Vic.) Community Hall, website entry, 'Projects Recently Completed', online at http://www.woodvale.vic.au/projects/woodvale-community-hall/

WPVT = Wattle Park Victory Tree, online at <a href="https://www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/wattle-park-uniting-church-victory-tree-and-dedication-plaque">www.warmemorialsregister.nsw.gov.au/content/wattle-park-uniting-church-victory-tree-and-dedication-plaque</a>

WWC = Wagga Wagga Council, Victory Memorial Gardens, accessed 21/8/2014

www.anzac.dpc.wa.gov.au/index.cfm?event=memorialItem&mem=180 (accessed 20/6/2010);

www.anzac.dpc.wa.gov.au/index.cfm?event=warMemorials (accessed 12/9/2010);

<u>www.avenuesofhonour.org</u> – Treenet database and project website, research papers online <u>www.ballarat.com/avenue.html</u> (accessed 6/6/2007)

www.experiencethehighs.com.au/pdf/NEHC\_ScenicDrive\_19.pdf(Gostwyck Chapel and Deeargee Woolshed, Uralla, NSW)

www.kokodawalkway.com.au (accessed 1/2/11)

<u>www.murrayriver.com.au/history-of-the-avenues-of-honour/</u> (Taffe, Michael, talking of Cowangie North, Tambo Upper, Wandiligong, all in the Mallee district of Vic.)

www.murrayriver.com.au/pdf/Murray-War-Trail-DL-2015-map.pdf (Peake Lone Pine, SA)

www.onmydoorstep.com.au/heritage-listing/565/murndal

www.remembrancedriveway.org.au/history/default.asp (accessed 30/5/2011)

www.rms.nsw.gov.au/roadprojects/projects/south eastern region/kings hwy/braidwood/project documents.ht ml (King George V Memorial Avenue, Braidwood, NSW)
YAOH = Yungaburra Avenue of Honour, www.avenueofhonour.com/history

Stuart Read trained as a landscape architect and horticulturist in New Zealand and is an elected NSW representative member on the National Management Committee of the Australian Garden History Society. He is also a (landless) member of the International Dendrology Society.